

ORNITHINE DECARBOXYLASE

Expression and regulation in rat brain and in transgenic mice

**PEKKA
KILPELÄINEN**

Department of Biochemistry,
University of Oulu

OULU 2002



PEKKA KILPELÄINEN

ORNITHINE DECARBOXYLASE

Expression and regulation in rat brain and in transgenic mice

Academic Dissertation to be presented with the assent of the Faculty of Science, University of Oulu, for public discussion in Kajaaninsali (Auditorium L6), Linnanmaa, on March 25th, 2002, at 12 noon.

OULUN YLIOPISTO, OULU 2002

Copyright © 2002
University of Oulu, 2002

Reviewed by
Professor Leena Alhonen
Docent Erkki Hölttä

ISBN 951-42-6631-5 (URL: <http://herkules.oulu.fi/isbn9514266315/>)

ALSO AVAILABLE IN PRINTED FORMAT

Acta Univ. Oul. D 666, 2002

ISBN 951-42-6630-7

ISSN 0355-3221 (URL: <http://herkules.oulu.fi/issn03553221/>)

OULU UNIVERSITY PRESS

OULU 2002

Kilpeläinen, Pekka, Ornithine decarboxylase Expression and regulation in rat brain and in transgenic mice

Department of Biochemistry, University of Oulu, P.O.Box 3000, FIN-90014 University of Oulu, Finland
Oulu, Finland
2002

Abstract

Ornithine decarboxylase (EC 4.1.1. 17) is the first and the rate-controlling enzyme in polyamine biosynthesis. It decarboxylates L-ornithine to form diamine putrescine. ODC activity in cells is strictly regulated and one of the central elements of ODC regulation is an inhibitory protein called antizyme. Antizyme binds to ODC, inhibits its activity and targets ODC for the proteasomal degradation. Essentiality of polyamines for the normal cell growth and proliferation is well known. Recently their roles in the regulation of several classes of cation channels have been discovered. Some of these channels are expressed abundantly in the brain, which has increased interest in the polyamine metabolism in the central nervous system.

In this study guanosine 5'-triphosphate activatable ODC was detected in the rat brain lysates. This activation was more significant after antizyme was separated from ODC. GTP-activatable ODC was more resistant to heat and displayed higher V_{max} than kidney ODC. Previously GTP-activatable ODC had been found in mammalian tissues only in some tumors. ODC and antizyme expression in brain was localized by in situ hybridization and immunocytochemistry. Both proteins displayed wide and largely overlapping expression patterns restricted to neurons. The proteins were localized predominantly to cytoplasm at the most brain regions, but antizyme had a main localization in nuclei in some regions of the brain. In addition, the role of one of the most highly conserved regions in eukaryotic ODCs was studied using site-directed mutagenesis. The aspartate-233 to valine mutation was made and detected to increase K_m values for the cofactor PLP and the substrate L-ornithine as well as K_i value for the inhibitor DFMO.

In another part of this study a transgenic mouse line expressing ODC under the control of viral promoter was generated. The most significant changes in ODC activity were detected in reproductive organs of male mice. The high number of infertile transgenic males supported earlier reports about the importance of balanced polyamine metabolism for spermatogenesis. Infertility of female mice was increased as well, but the involvement of polyamines remained unproven. Transgenic mice were prone to various pathological conditions such as inflammations and tumour formation, which may be due to deregulated polyamine metabolism.

Keywords: polyamines, antizyme, guanosine triphosphate binding protein

Acknowledgements

The present study was carried out at the department of Biochemistry, University of Oulu.

First of all, I wish to express my gratitude to my supervisor, Docent Oili Hietala for introducing me to the interesting world of science and her support during this work. Our project was often difficult and results kept us waiting, but there were certainly less disagreements and complaints in our lab than in labs generally.

I also owe my sincere thanks to Professor Karl Tryggvason, the Head of Department in Oulu during early years and my present supervisor whose flexibility made the completion of this thesis possible. Professors Kalervo Hiltunen and Raili Myllylä, as well as other professors and group leaders, are acknowledged for the devoted cultivation of the exceptionally creative environment and modern attitude towards research work at the Department of Biochemistry.

I am grateful to professor Leena Alhonen and Docent Erkki Hölttä for their valuable comments on the manuscript, and to Dr. William Griffiths for the careful revision of the language of this thesis.

I wish to express my gratitude to all co-authors and collaborators. Particularly, I cherish the days spent in the lab with Jukka Saarimies. Without the collaboration of professor Markku Peltö-Huikko and Dr. Elena Rybnikova this thesis would never have been printed. My special thanks go to the skilful staff of the department for their assistance in technical, secretarial and administrative matters. They also formed the core of our volleyball team giving variety to the long working evenings.

I feel deep gratitude to all my colleagues and friends in Oulu, Birmingham and Stockholm. It has been a pleasure to work with them on good days and they have managed to nurse me through the worse days. I owe my very special thanks to Paula Reponen and Ari Tuuttila for their friendship and support during all the years from the early undergraduate days to the beginning of serene and happy senility. Also the wide all-around expertise of Timo Pikkarainen and creative idiosyncrasies of Ulrich Bergman are appreciated and remembered with warm gratefulness.

Finally, I feel my deepest gratitude to my family and relatives. My parents Hanna and Simo brought me up as skilfully as ever possible. My sister Pirkko, brother Pertti and sister-in law Tuija have made tireless efforts to upgrade my upbringing still little bit.

Aunts Eeva and Leena and uncle Mikko as well as Lauri, Liisa and cousins have been helpful in many valuable ways.

This work was supported by grants from the Finnish Foundation for Cancer Research, the Finnish Cultural Foundation, the Ida Montin Foundation, the Paulo Foundation and the University of Oulu.

Solna, February 2002

Pekka Kilpeläinen

Abbreviations

AdoMetDC	S-adenosyl methionine decarboxylase
AMPA	-amino-3-hydroxy-5-methyl-4-isoxazole-propionate
ATP	adenosine 5' triphosphate
cAMP	cyclic adenosine monophosphate
CHO	Chinese hamster ovary
CNS	central nervous system
CREB	cAMP responsive element binding
DENSPM	N ¹ -N ¹¹ -diethylnorspermine
DFMO	-difluoromethylornithine
eIF-4F	eukaryotic translation initiation factor 4F
eIF-5A	eukaryotic translation initiation factor 5A
GTP	guanosine 5' triphosphate
JNK	c-Jun aminoterminal kinase
Kir	inward rectifying potassium channel
MGBG	methylglyoxal bis(guanylhydrazone)
MTA	5' methylthioadenosine
NMDA	N-methyl-D-aspartate
ODC	ornithine decarboxylase
ORF	open reading frame
PAO	polyamine oxidase
PMF-1	polyamine modulated factor 1
SSAT	spermidine/spermine N ¹ -acetyltransferase
TM2	transmembrane site 2
TPA	tumor promotor 12-O-tetradecanoylphorbol 13-acetate
UTR	untranslated region
UVB	ultraviolet radiation B

List of original articles

This thesis is based on the following articles, which are referred to in the text by their Roman numerals.

- I Kilpeläinen P & Hietala O (1994) Activation of rat brain ornithine decarboxylase by GTP. *Biochem J* 300: 577-582.
- II Kilpeläinen P & Hietala O (1998) Mutation of aspartate-233 to valine in mouse ornithine decarboxylase reduces enzyme activity. *Int J Biochem Cell B* 30: 803-809
- III Kilpeläinen P, Rybnikova E, Hietala O & Peltö-Huikko M (2000) Expression of ODC and its regulatory protein antizyme in the adult rat brain. *J Neurosci Res* 62: 675-685.
- IV Kilpeläinen P, Saarimies J, Kontusaari S, Järvinen M, Soler A, Kallioinen M & Hietala O (2001) Abnormal ornithine decarboxylase activity in transgenic mice increases tumor formation and infertility. *Int J Biochem Cell B* 33: 507-520.

Contents

Acknowledgements	
Abbreviations	
List of original articles	
Contents	
1 Introduction	13
2 Review of the literature	14
2.1 Polyamines	14
2.1.1 Structure and properties.....	14
2.1.2 Physiological roles.....	15
2.1.2.1 DNA binding	15
2.1.2.2 DNA and protein synthesis.....	16
2.1.2.3 Cell growth	16
2.1.2.4 Apoptosis.....	17
2.1.2.5 Hypusine synthesis	18
2.1.2.6 Other roles	19
2.1.3 Polyamine metabolism in mammals.....	20
2.1.3.1 Biosynthesis.....	20
2.1.3.2 Catabolism and interconversion	23
2.1.3.3 Transport.....	25
2.1.4 Polyamines in the central nervous system.....	26
2.1.5 Polyamines and the regulation of inward rectifying potassium channels	28
2.1.6 Polyamines and cancer	30
2.2 Ornithine decarboxylase.....	33
2.2.1 Enzyme protein and catalytic activity	33
2.2.2 Gene and mRNA	34
2.2.3 Regulation	35
2.2.3.1 Regulation of transcription	35
2.2.3.2 Regulation of translation	37
2.2.3.3 Post-translational modifications	39
2.2.3.4 Degradation and its regulation.....	40
2.2.3.5 Guanosine 5'-triphosphate activation.....	41

2.3 Antizyme	42
2.3.1 Protein and functions	42
2.3.2 Gene family	43
2.3.3 Regulation.....	44
3 Aims of the present study	47
4 Materials and Methods	49
4.1 Assay of ornithine decarboxylase and antizyme activities (I, II, IV).....	49
4.2 Preparation of brain extracts (I).....	49
4.3 Construction of plasmids and site directed mutagenesis (II).....	50
4.4 Cell culture and DNA transfection (II).....	50
4.5 Northern analysis (II)	51
4.6 Generation and analysis of transgenic mice (IV)	51
4.7 <i>In situ</i> hybridization (III)	52
4.8 Immunocytochemistry (III)	52
4.9 Other methods	53
5 Results	54
5.1 Detection and characterization of GTP-activatable ornithine decarboxylase in the rat brain (I).....	54
5.2 Expression of ornithine decarboxylase and antizyme in the rat brain (III)	55
5.3 Site-directed mutagenesis and analysis of D233V-mutated ornithine decarboxylase (II).....	57
5.4 Generation and analysis of transgenic mice (IV)	57
6 Discussion.....	59
6.1 GTP-activatable ornithine decarboxylase in the rat brain	59
6.2 Expression of ornithine decarboxylase and antizyme in the rat brain.....	62
6.3 Mutation of aspartate-233 to valine in mouse ornithine decarboxylase.....	65
6.4 Transgenic mice.....	66
6.5 Conclusions	68
7 References	69

1 Introduction

The diamine putrescine and polyamines spermidine and spermine are ubiquitous physiological cations. They are essential for normal cell growth and differentiation. Their functions at the molecular level are not completely clarified, but are almost certainly mediated by their ability to bind various negatively charged structures and macromolecules in cells. The most important single characteristics of polyamines is likely to be their ability to bind nucleic acids and especially DNA. In addition, polyamines have important role in the regulation of some major classes of cation channels and spermidine is a precursor of an unusual amino acid hypusine needed for the synthesis of translation initiation factor 5A. Polyamine biosynthesis is regulated by two key enzymes, ornithine decarboxylase and S-adenosylmethionine decarboxylase. The activities of these decarboxylases are usually low in resting cells, but increase rapidly and transiently after a wide variety of growth inducing stimuli. Polyamines themselves regulate negatively both enzymes, which emphasizes the significance of maintaining polyamine concentration between appropriate limits within cells. One central component in controlling cellular polyamine levels is antizyme protein, the synthesis of which is induced by polyamines. Antizyme has ability to inhibit ODC activity and polyamine transport to cells. ODC is targeted for proteasomal degradation by binding antizyme.

In this study we wanted to elucidate the role of ornithine decarboxylase and antizyme in the polyamine metabolism of the central nervous system. The guanosine 5'-phosphate activatable ODC was discovered and characterized from the rat brain lysates. Previously GTP-activatable ODC had been found in mammalian tissues only in some tumors. Furthermore, ODC and antizyme expression in brain was localized by *in situ* hybridization and immunocytochemistry. In another part of the study a transgenic mouse line expressing ODC under the control of a MMTV-LTR promotor was generated and used to study the pathological and physiological effects of deregulated ODC expression during the life of transgenic animals. In addition, the role of one of the most highly conserved regions in eukaryotic ODCs was studied using site-directed mutagenesis.

2 Review of the literature

2.1 Polyamines

2.1.1 Structure and properties

The polyamines, spermidine, spermine and the diamine precursor, putrescine, are positively charged aliphatic amines that have shown in numerous studies to be essential for normal cell growth and differentiation. Putrescine $\text{NH}_2(\text{CH}_2)_4\text{NH}_2$ and spermidine $\text{NH}_2(\text{CH}_2)_4\text{NH}(\text{CH}_2)_3\text{NH}_2$ occur in almost all living species, spermine $\text{NH}_2(\text{CH}_2)_3\text{NH}(\text{CH}_2)_4\text{NH}(\text{CH}_2)_3\text{NH}_2$ is less common in prokaryotes. Since their primary and secondary amino groups are all protonated at physiological pH, putrescine is divalent, spermidine trivalent and spermine tetravalent organic cation. In the cells polyamines interact electrostatically with negatively charged moieties such as DNA, RNA, proteins and phospholipids. The unique feature of polyamine structure compared to inorganic cations like Mg^{2+} or Ca^{2+} is that they have positive charges at defined distances and between them methylene groups that can participate in hydrophobic interactions. Thus polyamines form stronger and more specific interactions than inorganic cations. (for reviews, see Davis *et al.* 1992, Marton & Pegg 1995, Thomas & Thomas 2001).

The importance of polyamines for normal cell growth and functions is emphasized by the complex regulative circuitry of synthesis, degradation, uptake and efflux used to adjust and maintain cellular polyamine concentration at a certain level. When cells are deprived of polyamines they cease to grow and proliferate, but usually they do not die (Balasundaram *et al.* 1991, Balasundaram *et al.* 1993). Trophic stimuli increases intracellular polyamine concentrations that are highest in rapidly proliferating cells. Generally spermidine and spermine are present in millimolar concentrations, whereas putrescine levels are slightly lower (Morgan 1990, Watanabe *et al.* 1991, Igarashi & Kashiwagi 2000). However, most polyamines within cells are bound to nucleic acids and other negatively charged structures. Hence, their free and potentially “reactive” concentration is much lower than total concentration.

2.1.2 Physiological roles

2.1.2.1 DNA binding

The most important single characteristics of polyamines is likely to be their ability to bind nucleic acids and especially DNA. Polyamines neutralize the charges on the phosphate groups of DNA, interact with nucleic acid bases and dock into the major or minor grooves of the double helix (Feuerstein *et al.* 1990, Feuerstein *et al.* 1991, Tippin & Sundaralingam 1997, Deng *et al.* 2000). They can increase the melting temperature T_m of DNA in a concentration-dependent manner (Thomas & Bloomfield 1984). The increases are of the order of 10 – 20 °C at physiological spermine concentration suggesting that polyamines may have a significant role in stabilizing the DNA structure *in vivo*. Another consequence of polyamine binding to DNA is the condensation of DNA occurring both with naked DNA (Gosule & Schellman 1976, Pelta *et al.* 1995) and chromatin (Marquet *et al.* 1986, Sen & Crothers 1986). Immunocytochemical studies of spermidine and spermine have showed that these polyamines are associated with highly compacted mitotic chromosomes (Hougaard *et al.* 1987, Sauve *et al.* 1999) although they may have more stabilizing than regulating effect on the chromatin structure during the cell cycle (Laitinen *et al.* 1998).

Polyamines have also an ability to induce conformational changes to DNA. Their binding has been reported to promote the conversion of the right-handed B-DNA to a left-handed Z-DNA (Thomas *et al.* 1991, Bancroft *et al.* 1994, Hasan *et al.* 1995) or to an alternative form of right-handed helix, A-DNA (Jain *et al.* 1989). However, the polyamines can also bind B-DNA so that no change in the secondary structure is detected by Raman spectroscopy (Deng *et al.* 2000). Z-DNA is induced mainly in blocks of alternating purine-pyrimidine sequences and plays a role in transcriptional control (Herbert & Rich 1999). The other way how polyamines have been suggested to regulate transcription is by inducing bending of DNA after binding to the major groove (Feuerstein *et al.* 1986, Feuerstein *et al.* 1989, Rouzina & Bloomfield 1998). Polyamines promote DNA bending by neutralizing the negative charges on DNA phosphate, reducing the energy requirement for bending, and thus facilitating enhanced protein-DNA interactions. DNA bending itself is a major pathway for transcriptional regulation of gene expression (Kerppola 1998, Coulombe 1999). Many DNA binding proteins exert their action by their ability to bend DNA and, in higher organism, cooperative bending produced by multiple transcription factors produce the required response in transcription. Polyamine concentration has been shown to effect the binding of several transcription factors to DNA (Thomas & Thomas 1993, Panagiotidis *et al.* 1995, Desiderio *et al.* 1999). In the case of the estrogen receptor, polyamines have been demonstrated to effect directly the conformation of the estrogen responsive element in DNA (Thomas *et al.* 1997a, Lewis *et al.* 2000). Polyamines appear also to be involved in signaling pathways that regulate synthesis of a transcription factors or modulate their binding activity via phosphorylation (Wang *et al.* 1993, Wang *et al.* 1999, Pfeffer *et al.* 2000, Wang *et al.* 2001b).

2.1.2.2 DNA and protein synthesis

When cells suffer from the deprivation of polyamines the first detectable effects are observed in DNA and protein synthesis. DNA replication can be impaired within one cell cycle after seeding cells in the presence of polyamine biosynthesis inhibitors (Fredlund & Oredsson 1996a, Fredlund & Oredsson 1996b) or culturing cells deficient in polyamine biosynthesis without exogenous polyamines (Laitinen *et al.* 1998). Nuclei isolated from the polyamine depleted cells are reported to synthesize 70-80 % less DNA than nuclei from control cells (Koza & Herbst 1992). These cells may accumulate short DNA fragments corresponding in size to Okazaki fragments (Pohjanpelto & Hölttä 1996). Chromatin from the cells suffering from the prolonged depletion of polyamines is more sensitive to digestion by nucleases (Snyder 1989, Basu *et al.* 1992, Laitinen *et al.* 1998). In protein synthesis the effect of polyamine deficiency is seen as an impairment of polysome formation (Hölttä & Hovi 1985), that could be a result of decrease in the initiation and/or elongation of protein synthesis (Takemoto *et al.* 1983). These effects may be explained by the ability of polyamines to bind and influence secondary structures of mRNA, tRNA, and rRNA (Kusama-Eguchi *et al.* 1991, Yoshida *et al.* 1999, Igarashi & Kashiwagi 2000).

2.1.2.3 Cell growth

Depletion of polyamines leads to changes in the expression of numerous growth-related genes. However, the molecular mechanisms by which these gene expression patterns are regulated are mostly unknown and the regulatory pathways involved are just at the beginning of being revealed. Cell cycle arrest after polyamine depletion appears to be mediated by induction of cyclin-dependent kinase inhibitors p21^{WAF1/CIP1} and p27^{KIP1} via p53-dependent mechanisms (Kramer *et al.* 1999, Ray *et al.* 1999, Ray *et al.* 2001), although also p53-independent pathway may exist (Nemoto *et al.* 2001, Ray *et al.* 2001). Polyamine depletion has been reported to stabilize both p53 protein and mRNA (Li *et al.* 2001b). In the cells transformed by the overexpression of polyamine biosynthetic enzymes, p27^{KIP1} expression is greatly decreased confirming the significance of p27^{KIP1} for the polyamine responsive cell cycle control (Ravanko *et al.* 2000). In addition to p21^{WAF1/CIP1}, p27^{KIP1} and p53, polyamine depletion has effect on the expression of various cyclins. Changes in cyclin A, B1 and D1 expression have been reported (Thomas & Thomas 1994, Thomas *et al.* 1997b, Marty *et al.* 2000); with the changes in D1 being most apparent. Above listed alterations in gene expression may be mediated by transcription factor NF- κ B that is rapidly activated in the cells depleted from polyamines (Pfeffer *et al.* 2001).

2.1.2.4 Apoptosis

Programmed cell death, apoptosis, and cell growth are two sides of the coin; pathways regulating them are partially overlapping and a signal inducing cell proliferation in some cell type or physiological state, can in other cells or circumstances lead to apoptotic death. Thus, it is not surprising that in addition to cell growth, polyamines are involved in the regulation of apoptosis. Paradoxically, it appears that they can act as promoting, modulating or protective agents in apoptosis. (For a review, see Schipper *et al.* 2000)

It has been recognised for years that under certain conditions polyamines have toxic effects on cells (Allen *et al.* 1979, Gahl & Pitot 1979). Abnormally high polyamine concentrations are well known to be detrimental to cell growth and able to lead to cell death (He *et al.* 1993, Poulin *et al.* 1993) that has been shown in several cases to be apoptotic by nature (Tome *et al.* 1994, Tobias & Kahana 1995, Poulin *et al.* 1995b, Xie *et al.* 1997). The oxidation of spermidine and spermine either by serum amine oxidase or by the intracellular FAD-dependent polyamine oxidase produces hydrogen peroxide and aminoaldehydes that are strong inducers of apoptosis (Parchment & Pierce 1989, Ha *et al.* 1997). However, polyamines appear to be able to induce apoptosis also without oxidation (Brunton *et al.* 1991, Mitchell *et al.* 1992, Alhonen *et al.* 2000), and it is unclear which mechanism plays a major role in cells.

Various studies with different cell systems have shown that the activity of ornithine decarboxylase is fastly and markedly increased after inducing apoptotic cell death (e.g. Donato *et al.* 1991, Grassilli *et al.* 1991, Manchester *et al.* 1993, Desiderio *et al.* 1995, Penning *et al.* 1998, Lindsay & Wallace 1999). This leads in some cases, as one could expect, to increases in cellular polyamine levels, but at least equally often the polyamine concentrations are actually decreased. The irreversible inhibitor of ODC, -difluoromethylornithine (DFMO), inhibits apoptosis in nearly all cell systems where it has been tested (e.g. Piacentini *et al.* 1991, Manchester *et al.* 1993, Monti *et al.* 1998, Penning *et al.* 1998, Ray *et al.* 2000). However, it is worth noticing that DFMO treatment up-regulates S-adenosylmethionine decarboxylase (AdoMetDC), another of the key enzymes in polyamine biosynthesis, and although putrescine and spermidine levels are decreased by DFMO, spermine levels are often increased. Interestingly, inhibitors of AdoMetDC (Kaneko *et al.* 1998, Penning *et al.* 1998, Satoh *et al.* 1999, Ray *et al.* 2000) and spermidine/spermine analogs (McCloskey *et al.* 1996, Kramer *et al.* 1997, Shah *et al.* 2001) generally induce or increase apoptosis. ODC activity effects mostly putrescine levels whereas AdoMetDC provides decarboxylated S-adenosylmethionine for spermidine and spermine synthesis, suggesting that putrescine and higher polyamines could have different roles in the apoptotic cell death. ODC may in some cases have a very active role in the regulation of apoptosis. It has been suggested to be a direct mediator of apoptosis induced by overexpression of *c-myc* proto-oncogene (Packham & Cleveland 1994). This suggestion was based on the observation that enforced expression of ODC, like *c-Myc*, was sufficient to induce accelerated cell death following IL-3 withdrawal from murine myeloid cells. In this context, ODC is a mediator of *c-Myc*-induced apoptosis since *c-Myc* regulates ODC expression at the level of transcription (Bello-Fernandez *et al.* 1993).

Although accumulation of polyamine levels appears to be able to trigger apoptosis, decrease in polyamine levels, especially of spermidine and spermine, seems to be a more common feature in apoptosis (e.g. Manchester *et al.* 1993, Tome *et al.* 1997, Penning *et al.* 1998, Moffatt *et al.* 2000, Nitta *et al.* 2001). It is highly conceivable that very low levels of polyamines may actually promote apoptosis. Firstly, depletion of polyamines can lead to cell cycle arrest or apoptosis by affecting the p53/p21/p27 cell cycle regulatory pathway (Kramer *et al.* 1999, Ray *et al.* 1999, Li *et al.* 1999b). Secondly, polyamines are important in the regulation of ion transport and the stabilization of important cellular components such as cell membranes and chromatin structures. Therefore depletion of polyamine levels might induce destabilization of important cell structures, leading to loss of cell integrity and finally inducing cell death (Schipper *et al.* 2000). On the other hand, the depletion of polyamines even after cell-cycle arrest may not be sufficient to induce apoptosis alone (Li *et al.* 1999b, Li *et al.* 2001a), but may sensitize cells to apoptosis induced by other factors. The altered susceptibility after polyamine depletion seems to be inducer-specific implicating that polyamines are involved in the regulation of some apoptotic pathways, but not all of them (Stefanelli *et al.* 2001, Li *et al.* 2001a). Not surprisingly, spermidine and/or spermine have protective effects against apoptosis in several cell types ranging from neurons (Harada & Sugimoto 1997), Ehrlich ascites tumor (Moffatt *et al.* 2000) and B cell lymphoma (Nitta *et al.* 2001) cells to parasite *Trypanosoma cruzi* (Piacenza *et al.* 2001). Again the protective effect can be specific to the pathway inducing apoptosis (Hegardt *et al.* 2000) and may be mediated by activation of transcription of genes required for cell proliferation and survival (Shah *et al.* 2001).

Although the working mechanisms of polyamines in apoptosis are still inconclusive, it is obvious that excessive levels as well as extremely low levels of polyamines interfere with their specific cellular interactions and effect on their important physiological activities. It has been suggested, that the real physiological significance of polyamine synthesis may reside in cell cycle control and cell survival (Schipper *et al.* 2000). Therefore, the early induction of ODC often observed during apoptosis may be related to the progression of the cell into a cell cycle phase until a checkpoint is reached from which apoptosis is triggered as a result of cell death-inducing signals. Alternatively, in conditions where apoptosis is inhibited and/or cells have genetic lesions, constitutive ODC expression can lead to cell transformation and deregulated cell growth as observed (Auvinen *et al.* 1992, Moshier *et al.* 1993, Auvinen *et al.* 1997). After the cell cycle check-point polyamine levels may actually decrease during the apoptotic process.

2.1.2.5 Hypusine synthesis

For a long time the only highly specific and unequivocally established function of polyamines was to provide 4-aminobutyl moiety for a synthesis of an unusual amino acid hypusine (Park *et al.* 1981, Park *et al.* 1982). The aminobutyl group is transferred from spermidine to a highly conserved lysine of eukaryotic translation initiation factor 5A (eIF-5A) that is together with a variant form eIF-5A2 the only protein known to contain

hypusine (Park *et al.* 1993, Jenkins *et al.* 2001). Hypusine is formed in two steps: at first deoxyhypusine synthase (EC 1.1.1.249) catalyzes the transfer of an aminobutyl moiety to a lysine residue to form a deoxyhypusine residue that is subsequently converted to hypusine in a reaction catalyzed by deoxyhypusine hydroxylase (EC 1.14.99.29). Hypusination is required for the biological activity of eIF-5A (Park 1989, Smit-McBride *et al.* 1989). Hypusine formation is tightly coupled to cell proliferation; its formation may increase by 30-fold after growth-stimulus, and it is essential for cell survival (Chen & Chen 1997, Park *et al.* 1997). Disruption of either the eIF-5A or deoxyhypusine synthase gene in yeast leads to a lethal phenotype (Schnier *et al.* 1991, Sasaki *et al.* 1996, Park *et al.* 1998). Inhibition of deoxyhypusine synthase in mammalian cells causes growth arrest (Park *et al.* 1994, Chen *et al.* 1996, Shi *et al.* 1996), cell death (Tome & Gerner 1997), or tumor differentiation (Chen *et al.* 1996). However, hypusine-containing eIF-5A is not required for global protein synthesis. In a conditionally eIF-5A-deficient yeast, the protein synthesis is inhibited only by about 30 % in nonpermissive conditions, and this is accompanied by a slight change in the polysome profile (Kang & Hershey 1994). Rather, activated eIF-5A appears to facilitate the translation of specific subsets of mRNA, maybe the subset of mRNAs required for cell division, and hence the requirement of eIF-5A for cell proliferation would be explained (Park *et al.* 1997). The significance of eIF-5A for cell proliferation is further emphasized by the facts that the recently found tissue-specific eIF-5A2 variant is expressed, in addition to testis and brain, strongly in a colorectal adenocarcinoma cell line (Jenkins *et al.* 2001) and that it has been isolated as a candidate oncogene related to the development of ovarian cancer and certain other solid tumors (Guan *et al.* 2001). Putrescine accumulation in the DFMO resistant cell line after removal of DFMO from the culture induces apoptosis (Tome *et al.* 1997) that have been attributed to the inhibition of hypusine formation. The generality of this phenomenon in other cell types remains to be determined. Interestingly, in the tomato plant eIF-5A may facilitate translation of the mRNAs required for the programmed cell death (Wang *et al.* 2001d).

Although it seems clear that hypusine containing eIF-5A is needed for protein synthesis, the way in which it is, is not fully understood. The protein was initially identified as a putative translation initiation factor based on its ability to stimulate methionyl puromycin synthesis under *in vitro* conditions (Kemper *et al.* 1976). More recent evidence suggests that eIF-5A facilitates protein synthesis by promoting nuclear transport of specific mRNAs (Ruhl *et al.* 1993, Katahira *et al.* 1994). It has also been proposed that eIF-5A may be involved in mRNA turnover, acting downstream of decapping (Zuk & Jacobson 1998). A tentative consensus mRNA sequence for eIF-5A binding has been identified (Xu & Chen 2001). The consensus is present in over 400 human ESTs, but it's not known whether these represent physiological substrates of eIF-5A.

2.1.2.6 Other roles

During the last ten years polyamines have been shown to function as endogenous activators and/or blockers of several major classes of cation channels. They are able to

activate, inhibit or block NMDA receptors (Ransom & Stec 1988, Williams *et al.* 1989, Williams 1997) and to block AMPA and kainate receptors (Donevan & Rogawski 1995, Kamboj *et al.* 1995). All these three receptor groups belong to the class of glutamate-activated receptor channels. Other cation channels blocked by polyamines are inwardly rectifying K⁺ channels (Fakler *et al.* 1994, Ficker *et al.* 1994, Lopatin *et al.* 1994), nicotinic acetylcholine receptor channels (Haghighi & Cooper 1998, Haghighi & Cooper 2000), cyclic nucleotide-gated channels (Lu & Ding 1999), and voltage-gated Ca²⁺ (Scott *et al.* 1993) and Na⁺ (Huang & Moczydlowski 2001) channels. These observations have raised a lot of interest and the role of polyamines in these contexts is discussed in detail in the chapters 2.1.3 and 2.1.4.

In addition to those discussed above, new functions for polyamines are proposed regularly. One of the most exciting ones is the suggestion that polyamines could modulate the synthesis of nitric oxide (Southan *et al.* 1994, Szabo *et al.* 1994, Baydoun & Morgan 1998). This modulation may be mediated at least partly by down-regulation of L-arginine transport (Mössner *et al.* 2000). *Vice versa*, nitric oxide has reported to be able to effect polyamine biosynthesis by inhibiting ornithine decarboxylase enzyme (Bauer *et al.* 2001, Ignarro *et al.* 2001). Thus, the regulation of these versatile small-molecular modulators of cellular functions may be partially interconnected.

2.1.3 Polyamine metabolism in mammals

2.1.3.1 Biosynthesis

Most living organisms are capable of synthesizing polyamines from the precursor amino acids, arginine and methionine (Davis *et al.* 1992, Marton & Pegg 1995, Morgan 1999). The metabolic pathways for the synthesis and interconversion of polyamines are well known and established. They are shown in Fig. 1. The first steps committed to polyamine biosynthesis are the decarboxylations of ornithine to form putrescine and S-adenosylmethionine to form decarboxylated S-adenosylmethionine. These irreversible reactions are catalysed by ornithine decarboxylase (ODC, EC 4.1.1.17) and S-adenosylmethionine decarboxylase (AdoMetDC, EC 4.1.1.50), respectively. Ornithine may be derived from plasma, or intracellular arginine can be converted to ornithine by arginase (EC 3.5.3.1.) in a reaction of the urea cycle pathway. S-adenosylmethionine is a common donor of methyl groups in cells and is formed when an enzyme called ATP:L-methionine S-adenosyltransferase (EC 2.5.2.6) catalyzes activation of L-methionine. Once AdoMet has been decarboxylated, it is no longer available for transmethylation reactions in the cell.

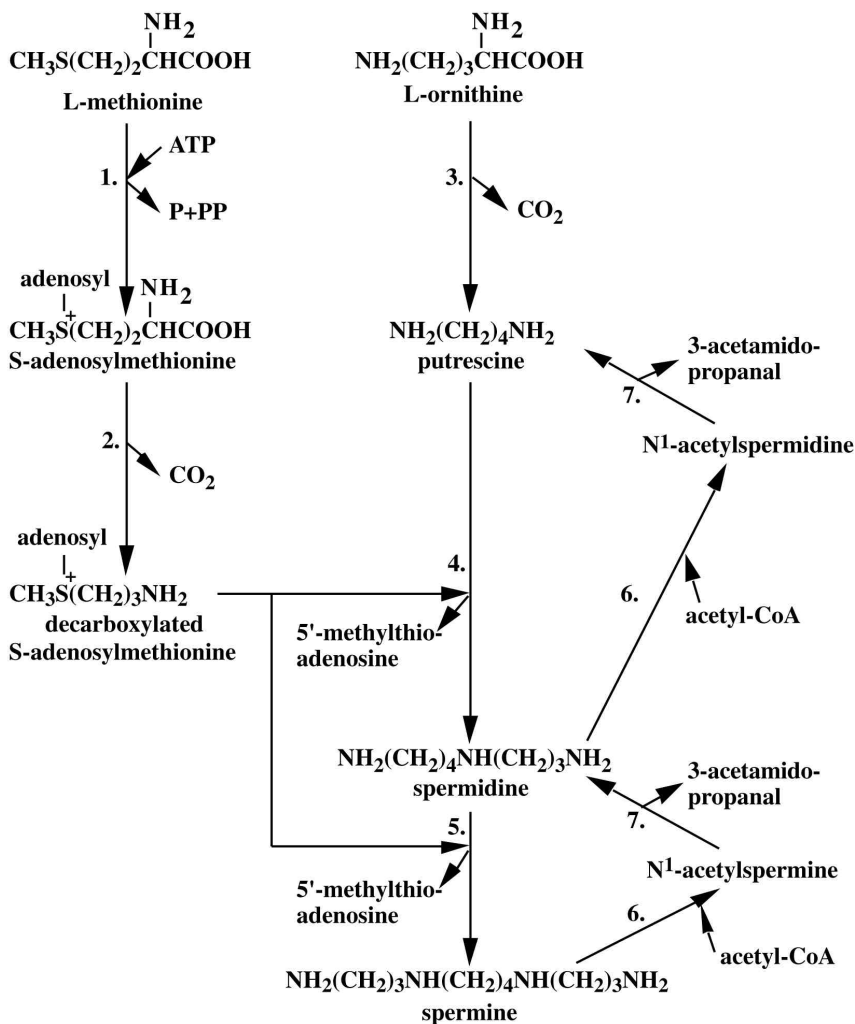


Figure 1. Biosynthesis and interconversion of polyamines. The enzymes catalyzing reactions are: 1. ATP:L-methionine S-adenosyltransferase (EC 2.5.1.6), 2. S-adenosylmethionine decarboxylase (EC 4.1.1.50), 3. Ornithine decarboxylase (EC 4.1.1.17), 4. Spermidine synthase (EC 2.5.1.16), 5. Spermine synthase (EC 2.5.1.22), 6. Spermidine/spermine N¹-acetyltransferase (EC 2.3.1.57), and 7. Polyamine oxidase (EC 1.4.3.4)

Polyamine biosynthesis is controlled mainly by two key enzymes, ODC and AdoMetDC. Their activities are rapidly increased or decreased as a response to various positive or negative stimuli. This is based on their fast turnover rate, the half-life of

enzyme activity is between 10 and 20 minutes for ODC (Seely *et al.* 1982a, Isomaa *et al.* 1983) and from 30 to 60 for AdoMetDC (Pegg 1979, Shirahata & Pegg 1985). Regulation of ODC is discussed later in the chapter 2.2.3. AdoMetDC is regulated at the level of transcription, translation, post-translational processing and protein degradation. Increased levels of mammalian AdoMetDC mRNA, which presumably are due to changes in transcription, have been seen in response to growth promoting factors and to a decline in spermidine produced by a variety of inhibitors (Shirahata & Pegg 1986, Pajunen *et al.* 1988, Jänne *et al.* 1991, Svensson *et al.* 1997). Insulin also increases AdoMetDC mRNA synthesis and an insulin-responsive element has been found in the rat AdoMetDC promoter (Soininen *et al.* 1996).

In virtually all of the circumstances reported in which enhanced levels of AdoMetDC mRNA have been observed, these increases in mRNA are insufficient to account for the increases in AdoMetDC protein content (see e.g. Pajunen *et al.* 1988, Persson *et al.* 1989, Stjernborg *et al.* 1993, Svensson *et al.* 1997). All mammalian AdoMetDC mRNAs have a long 5'UTR of about 330 nucleotides, the sequence of which is very highly conserved. The leader sequence contains a small internal open reading frame (ORF) that is located close to 5' terminus (11-14 nucleotides from terminus), is identical among all reported mammalian cDNAs, is in perfect context for translation and has been shown to be translated *in vitro* (Hill & Morris 1992, Hill & Morris 1993, Raney *et al.* 2000). ORF codes a peptide of six amino acids with a sequence MAGDIS. High polyamine levels repress the translation of AdoMetDC mRNA efficiently (Kameji & Pegg 1987b) and that repression is not dependent on the secondary structure of 5'UTR of mRNA (Shantz *et al.* 1994), but requires the presence of ORF in the leader sequence (Ruan *et al.* 1996).

AdoMetDC is synthesized as a proenzyme which then undergoes an internal processing reaction forming α and β subunits and a pyruvate prosthetic group, which is located at the amino terminus of the β subunit (Shirahata & Pegg 1986, Stanley *et al.* 1989). The processing and activity of AdoMetDC are increased by putrescine, providing a means by which the increased availability of putrescine raises the formation of decarboxylated AdoMet (Kameji & Pegg 1987a, Pegg *et al.* 1988).

The degradation of AdoMetDC is also regulated, but at present, the mechanisms for the degradation and for the alterations in degradation seen in response to polyamines, inhibitors and other stimuli are unknown (Shirahata & Pegg 1985, Autelli *et al.* 1991, Svensson *et al.* 1997).

Spermidine and spermine synthases are considered to have only a minor role in the regulation of intracellular polyamine levels. They both are constitutively expressed and stable enzymes regulated mainly by the availability of their substrate, decarboxylated adenosylmethionine. Nevertheless, there are several reports about increased spermidine synthase activity after growth promoting stimuli (Hannonen *et al.* 1972, Oka *et al.* 1977, Käpyaho *et al.* 1980, Korpela *et al.* 1981, Kauppinen 1995). Increase is dependent on new protein synthesis and could be caused both by increased transcription of spermidine synthase gene and more efficient translation of spermidine synthase mRNA (Kauppinen 1995). Transforming growth factor β 1 that inhibits growth of many cell lines has been suggested to inhibit transcription of the spermidine synthase gene (Nishikawa *et al.* 1997).

Spermine synthase enzyme is found only in eukaryotes and it is not essential for growth in yeast or mammalian cells (Hamasaki-Katagiri *et al.* 1998, Korhonen *et al.*

2001). Gyro (Gy) mice that are deficient in spermine synthase and PHEX gene (regulating phosphate metabolism) show compared to mice deficient only in PHEX gene, reduced viability and fertility, lower body weight and bodily growth, reduced skeletal mineralization and deficiencies in neurological function although analysis of brain tissue revealed no gross or histological abnormalities (Lorenz *et al.* 1998, Meyer *et al.* 1998, Mackintosh & Pegg 2000). Fibroblasts taken from these mice were sensitized to ultraviolet irradiation and alkylating agents suggesting that spermine is needed to protect chromosomal DNA (Mackintosh & Pegg 2000, Nilsson *et al.* 2000b, Stefanelli *et al.* 2001).

The overruling theme in the regulation of polyamine biosynthesis appears to be to keep polyamine levels within certain limits: to avoid too low and, on the other hand, too high polyamine concentrations. This is well manifested in the results obtained from experiments with transgenic mice. Although overexpression of ODC results in the increase in putrescine levels, only minimal changes have been detected in the concentration of spermidine and spermine (Halmekytö *et al.* 1991a, Halmekytö *et al.* 1993, Alhonen *et al.* 1996). Similarly, transgenic mice overexpressing AdoMetDC (Heljasvaara *et al.* 1997) or spermidine synthase (Kauppinen *et al.* 1993) displayed no marked changes in the spermidine or spermine levels, not even after crossbreeding these mice with the mice overexpressing ODC. Indispensability of polyamines has been demonstrated also by disruption of the ODC gene in embryonic stem cells and generating mice harboring a disrupted ODC gene (Pendeville *et al.* 2001). ODC-heterozygous mice were viable, normal, and fertile, whereas the completely ODC-deficient embryos were capable of uterine implantation on the embryonic day 3.5 and induced maternal decidualization, but failed to develop substantially thereafter.

2.1.3.2 Catabolism and interconversion

In contrast to the extensive studies of polyamine biosynthesis, polyamine degradation has received much less attention until quite recent years. Mammalian cells have two pathways for polyamine catabolism. An interconversion or recycling pathway converts spermidine and spermine back to putrescine. Terminal catabolic pathway oxidizes polyamines forming aminoaldehydes that cannot be recycled to polyamines. (For reviews, see Casero & Pegg 1993, Seiler 2000)

The interconversion pathway (Fig. 1) is initiated in an acetylation reaction catalyzed by spermidine/spermine N¹-acetyltransferase (SSAT, EC 2.3.1.57). The acetyl group is transferred from acetyl-coenzyme A to an aminopropyl moiety of spermine or spermidine. The N¹-acetylspermidine or N¹-acetylspermine is then oxidized by the constitutive intracellular flavin adenine dinucleotide-dependent polyamine oxidase (PAO, EC 1.4.3.4.), which cleaves the polyamine at a secondary amino nitrogen to release 3-acetamidopropanal and putrescine or spermidine, respectively. Polyamines and their acetylated derivatives are also acted upon at the primary amino groups by diamine oxidases, which are copper-containing amine oxidases (EC 1.4.3.6.). These reactions

belong to terminal catabolism of polyamines. Products of reactions include -aminobutyric acid, 3-acetamidopropanal, hydrogen peroxide (H_2O_2) and ammonia.

SSAT acetylates the aminopropyl end of spermidine forming N^1 -acetylspermidine. However, mammalian cells contain also N^8 -acetylspermidine (Erwin *et al.* 1984, Pegg *et al.* 1990). Furthermore, N^1,N^8 -diacetylspermidine (Hiramatsu *et al.* 1995) and N^1,N^{12} -diacetylspermine (van den Berg *et al.* 1988) have been found in urine. Their functions and enzymes participating in their synthesis are unknown. It has been suggested that acetylation at N^8 directs spermidine to be transported from nucleus to cytoplasm (Casero & Pegg 1993).

Tissue polyamine oxidase activity is usually so high that intracellular levels of N^1 -acetylspermidine or N^1 -acetylspermine are below the limits of detection, thus the rate of polyamine degradation is regulated by the activity of SSAT. The amount and activity of SSAT are low in most cell types, but are efficiently induced by a number of factors including various toxic agents, hormones, growth factors, polyamines and polyamine analogs (Casero & Pegg 1993, Thomas & Thomas 2001). Polyamines induce the synthesis of polyamine modulated factor 1 (PMF-1) that is a putative cotranscription factor binding to polyamine responsive element in SSAT promotor (Wang *et al.* 1999, Wang *et al.* 2001a). Similarly to ODC and AdoMetDC, SSAT has a very short half-life; that of SSAT is about 15 minutes (Matsui & Pegg 1981, Persson & Pegg 1984). Polyamine analogues greatly increase the half-life of SSAT (Parry *et al.* 1995, Fogel-Petrovic *et al.* 1996) apparently by inhibiting ubiquitination of the enzyme and preventing its targeting to proteosomal degradation (Coleman & Pegg 2001). Polyamine oxidase was cloned very recently and although it is considered to be constitutively expressed enzyme, its mRNA and activity were induced in non-small cell lung carcinoma cell line by polyamine analog N^1, N^{11} -bis(ethyl)norspermine 5- and 3-fold, respectively (Wang *et al.* 2001c).

Effects of SSAT overexpression have been studied extensively using transgenic animals. Tissues of these mice showed markedly distorted polyamine pools, which in most cases were characterized by the appearance of N^1 -acetylspermidine, a massive accumulation of putrescine, and significant decreases in spermidine and/or spermine pools (Pietilä *et al.* 1997, Suppola *et al.* 1999). The most striking phenotypic change was permanent hair loss likely due to overaccumulation of putrescine (Pietilä *et al.* 2001). Inducible overexpression of SSAT gene in rat under methallothionein promotor led to acute pancreatitis (Alhonen *et al.* 2000). In mice the overexpression protected brain from kainate-induced toxicity (Kaasinen *et al.* 2000), but enhanced general sensitivity to the polyamine analog N^1, N^{11} -diethylnorspermine (Alhonen *et al.* 1999). Interestingly, a hybrid transgenic mice overexpressing both ODC and SSAT under methallothionein promotor showed further accelerated catabolism of hepatic polyamines manifested in a massive putrescine accumulation and in an extreme reduction of spermidine and spermine pools (Suppola *et al.* 2001). The latter may be partly due to enhanced efflux of polyamines. These results strongly suggest that the catabolism is the overriding regulatory mechanism in the polyamine metabolism, and that the major aim of the regulation is to prevent an over-accumulation of the higher polyamines.

2.1.3.3 Transport

Most cells have the capacity to synthesise polyamines to a greater or lesser extent and although, historically, it was believed that *de novo* biosynthesis was by far and away the main supply of polyamines in cells, it is now clear that this is not the case. Additional polyamines are required in the cells with high polyamine demand, such as tumors and normal but rapidly proliferating cells. Exogenous polyamines are also transported to cells when synthesis is disturbed or to organisms that do not produce polyamines. They may be obtained from dietary sources, through synthesis by intestinal microorganisms, or by the release from other cells. (for a review, see Seiler *et al.* 1996)

All mammalian cells have an active polyamine transport system. Most cells take up polyamines by carrier-mediated and energy-dependent mechanisms, but the nature of the energy coupling is still unclear. Transport is at least partly driven by membrane potential (Poulin *et al.* 1995a, Poulin *et al.* 1998). Transport of putrescine and spermidine may be sodium-sensitive, but not sodium-dependent, whereas spermine uptake is not effected by changes in extracellular sodium (Morgan 1999). Divalent cations such as Ca^{2+} , Mg^{2+} and Mn^{2+} are essential at least for putrescine and spermidine transport (Brachet *et al.* 1995, Poulin *et al.* 1998). The number of carriers involved in the uptake is still debated, and it appears that the number can vary according to cell type. Many cells apparently have a single transporter for putrescine, spermidine and spermine (Seiler *et al.* 1996). The affinity for the transporter increases with the number of positive charges from putrescine to spermine. However, multiple carrier types per cell are not uncommon. For example, in human umbilical vein endothelial cells there seem to be two carriers, one capable of transporting all three amines and another shared by spermidine and spermine (Morgan 1992). Furthermore, porcine aortic endothelial cells have been reported to possess three carriers, one for both polyamines and one for putrescine (Bogle *et al.* 1994). Generally the specificity of polyamine transport is not stringent. Derivatives with alkyl substituents on the primary amino groups (Porter *et al.* 1987) or substituted carbon chains (Sarhan *et al.* 1987) are transported by different cell lines, as well as biogenic amine agmatine (Satriano *et al.* 2001). Even compounds with relatively poor structural resemblance to the natural polyamines, such as AdoMetDC inhibitor methylglyoxal bis(guanyl-hydrazone) (Alhonen-Hongisto *et al.* 1984) and widely used herbicide paraquat (Byers *et al.* 1987) may share the same transport system with polyamines.

The proteins and composition of polyamine transport system in mammalian cells are not known. Using photoaffinity labelling methods, several polyamine-binding proteins have been detected in the plasma membrane of mammalian cells, but their identification and participation in polyamine transport are still unconfirmed (Felschow *et al.* 1995, Felschow *et al.* 1997). In addition to depletion of intracellular polyamine levels, growth stimulus enhances transport (Seiler *et al.* 1996). As a rule, factors that increase polyamine formation enhance also their uptake from environment. High intracellular polyamine levels inhibit transport from the environment. This effect is at least partly mediated by the antizyme (He *et al.* 1994, Mitchell *et al.* 1994), a multifunctional protein that became originally known as an inhibitor of ODC.

Intestinal mucosa and alveolar epithelium are two tissues where polyamine transport appears to be of particular importance. In intestinal mucosa enterocytes take up

polyamines from the gut lumena. The transporting capacity of a single enterocyte is not different from that of other cells in the body, but there are an enormous number of cells in mucosa. In addition, passive diffusion through epithelium without uptake to enterocytes may contribute significantly to the total transport of polyamines (Milovic *et al.* 2001). Polyamines taken up from intestine have been shown to be important for the regeneration and growth of the mucosa (Osborne & Seidel 1989, Wang *et al.* 1991) and contribute to the growth of tumors (Sarhan *et al.* 1989, Sarhan *et al.* 1992). Alveolar epithelial cells are endowed with a very efficient polyamine uptake system (Hoet & Nemery 2000), but the physiological significance of the polyamine transport to epithelium is still obscure. Polyamine levels have been suggested to be linked to pulmonary hypertension induced by chemicals (Olson *et al.* 1989) or hypoxia (Atkinson *et al.* 1987). In a small number of studies it has been observed that polyamines can contribute to the suppression of immunologic reactions in the lung (reviewed in Seiler & Atanassov 1994).

Excretion of polyamines from mammalian cells is much less studied than uptake. Most articles published are about the excretion of polyamines and their acetylated derivatives to urine in healthy and diseased individuals, the individuals being either laboratory animals or human patients (see e.g. Heffner *et al.* 1995, O'Brien *et al.* 1995, Hyltander *et al.* 1998, Langen *et al.* 2000). At the cellular level excretion is a very poorly understood subject. Polyamine uptake-deficient CHO (Byers *et al.* 1994) and COS (Hyvönen *et al.* 1994) cells are able to release polyamines, therefore uptake and export appear to be mediated by different transport systems. Efficient release by diffusion is unlikely in view of the hydrophilic character of polyamines and carrier-mediated export is implied also by studies on excretion from human cancer cell lines (Mackarel & Wallace 1993, Mackarel & Wallace 1994) and erythrocyte cells (Fukumoto & Byus 1996). It has been suggested that antizyme may regulate also excretion (Sakata *et al.* 2000).

2.1.4 Polyamines in the central nervous system

The essential role of polyamines in the development and differentiation of central nervous system is well documented although their exact role in neurogenesis is not known. They might play an important role in neuronal cell division, differentiation, axonogenesis, synaptogenesis and synaptic plasticity. Likewise, a lot of research effort has been directed to investigate the involvement of polyamines in various pathological conditions of the CNS. Enhanced ODC activity is a common response to different pathological stimuli in the brain: physical, thermal, chemical and metabolic stress all induce increase in ODC activity. (for reviews, see Kauppinen & Alhonen 1995, Johnson 1998, Bernstein & Müller 1999, Seiler 2000).

ODC and AdoMetDC are characteristically regulated in the brain during development. In mammalian brain ODC activity as well as the amount of immunoreactive enzyme protein, are highest around the day of birth (Anderson & Schanberg 1972, Laitinen *et al.* 1982, Onoue *et al.* 1988, Morrison *et al.* 1998). During the few first weeks or months brain ODC activity declines to a low adult level. ODC activity in adult mouse brain is

about 70-fold lower than at the time of birth (Suorsa *et al.* 1992). AdoMetDC activity is very low after birth and increases as the brain matures (Suorsa *et al.* 1992, Morrison *et al.* 1993a). This increase is 6-fold in human and 8-fold in mouse brain.

Extracellular polyamines are known to regulate the N-methyl-D-aspartate (NMDA) subtype of glutamate-activated receptor channels in the CNS (Ransom & Stec 1988, Williams *et al.* 1989), which are believed to have a major physiological functions in the induction of long-term potentiation and in the regulation of embryonal neuronal development (Bliss & Collingridge 1993, Schlaggar *et al.* 1993). Long-term potentiation is thought to underlie certain types of learning and memory. Transgenic mice overexpressing ODC exhibit a significantly elevated seizure threshold to chemical and electrical stimuli, and impaired performance in spatial learning and memory tests (Halonen *et al.* 1993). Further analysis *in vitro* using hippocampal slices revealed that the excitatory synaptic transmission was altered, but no alterations in long-term potentiation were detected, although it is possible that extracellular putrescine levels in slices were not comparable to *in vivo* situation (Pussinen *et al.* 1998).

Intracellular polyamines in CNS are responsible for intrinsic gating and rectification of strong inward rectifier K⁺ (Kir) channels (Fakler *et al.* 1994, Ficker *et al.* 1994, Lopatin *et al.* 1994) and nicotinic acetylcholine receptor ion channels (Haghighi & Cooper 1998, Haghighi & Cooper 2000, Bixel *et al.* 2001). Kir channels stabilise resting membrane potential in both excitable and non-excitable cells, and control the excitability treshold in neurons and muscle cells (Reimann & Ashcroft 1999, Oliver *et al.* 2000). The role of polyamines in their regulation is discussed in the chapter 2.1.5. Nicotinic acetylcholine receptor calcium channels are widespread in the nervous system where they function as postsynaptic receptors to excite neurons or as presynaptic receptors to modulate neurotransmitter release (Sargent 1993, Role & Berg 1996). They have been implicated in a wide variety of cognitive functions, including visual and auditory processing, nociception, and attention and memory mechanism (Picciotto *et al.* 1995, Bannon *et al.* 1998, Xiang *et al.* 1998, Marubio *et al.* 1999, Vetter *et al.* 1999). The location of polyamine binding sites in a receptor have been mapped (Bixel *et al.* 2001), but otherwise little is known about the mechanism and the physiological significance of rectification exerted by polyamines.

Increase in ODC activity is a common response to different pathological stimuli in the brain. AdoMetDC activity has been reported to decrease after traumatic injury (Henley *et al.* 1997) and cerebral ischemia (Rohn *et al.* 1992), increase in epilepsy (Rohn *et al.* 1992, Morrison *et al.* 1994) and in Alzheimer's disease (Morrison *et al.* 1993b), and remain unchanged after restrained stress (Gilad & Gilad 1996). The induction of ODC activity is most pronounced following severe metabolic stress as produced by cerebral ischemia (Paschen *et al.* 1993). Induction of ODC and concomitant decrease in AdoMetDC activity brings about a high increase in the putrescine level. There is a single report on elevated N¹-acetylspermidine levels in gerbil and rat brains after CNS injury (Rao *et al.* 2000), which suggests that SSAT activity is increased as well and may contribute to the putrescine levels. The levels of spermidine and spermine do not change significantly or they can decrease temporarily (Paschen *et al.* 1993). The role of increased putrescine concentration is still unclear. In some studies, excessive polyamines have been implicated in neuronal degeneration after CNS injury (Paschen *et al.* 1993, Schmitz *et al.* 1993, Kindy *et al.* 1994, Baskaya *et al.* 1997, Dogan *et al.* 1999a, Dogan *et al.* 1999b). On the

other hand, it has been suggested that the postischemic activation of polyamine metabolism is necessary for the recovery of neurons from metabolic stress because the pretreatment of animals with polyamines reduces the postischemic development of neuronal necrosis (Gilad & Gilad 1991). This was supported by observation that after cerebral ischemia ODC is up-regulated also in regions where no cellular damage usually occurs (Keinänen *et al.* 1997) and studies on transgenic rats overproducing ODC have demonstrated that induction of ODC has neuroprotective role in this model of transient focal cerebral ischemia (Lukkarinen *et al.* 1997, Lukkarinen *et al.* 1998).

A few histochemical studies on the expression patterns of ODC and antizyme in CNS have been published. Studies on ODC have focused mainly on the developmental pattern of expression or on the effect of pathological stimuli on expression. Polyamines themselves have also been localized employing immunocytochemical methods. Detectable ODC expression appears to be restricted to neurons (Müller *et al.* 1991, Müller *et al.* 1993, Bernstein & Müller 1995, Ichikawa *et al.* 1997, Ichikawa *et al.* 1998, Gritli-Linde *et al.* 2001), glial expression of ODC has been reported only in few cases (Bernstein & Müller 1999). These reports have clearly stated that ODC is a cytoplasmic protein. Antizyme expression is similarly confined to neurons as demonstrated both by immunocytochemistry and *in situ* hybridization (Junttila *et al.* 1995, Gritli-Linde *et al.* 2001). Antizyme is mainly localized to the cytoplasm, but as shown in this thesis (III) and later by others (Gritli-Linde *et al.* 2001) it can be found in certain cell types or developmental stages predominantly or even virtually exclusively in nuclei. Although glial cells do not contain detectable amount of ODC, immunocytochemical studies with antibodies against spermidine and spermine have shown that polyamine levels in these cells are comparable to neurons and even higher in some cases (Laube & Veh 1997, Biedermann *et al.* 1998, Skatchkov *et al.* 2000). It has been suggested that the glial cells could be a polyamine storage (Laube & Veh 1997), but it is not known how their high polyamine concentration is formed and maintained.

2.1.5 Polyamines and the regulation of inward rectifying potassium channels

Inwardly rectifying potassium (Kir) channels have two main physiological roles: they stabilise the resting membrane potential near the K^+ equilibrium potential and they mediate K^+ transport across membranes (for reviews, see Williams 1997, Reimann & Ashcroft 1999, Oliver *et al.* 2000). Kir channels conduct more current when the membrane potential is hyperpolarized than when it is depolarized from the K^+ equilibrium potential by an equivalent amount, i.e. Kir channels favour the inward flow of potassium ions. This property results principally from a voltage-dependent block of outward currents by cytoplasmic Mg^{2+} and polyamines that enter the pore under the influence of the membrane voltage field and impede K^+ efflux.

There are seven subclasses of Kir channels of which Kir2 channels (Kir2.1 – Kir2.4) represent typical “strong” rectifiers. The term strong refers to the high voltage-dependence of rectification. Polyamines, mainly spermine, are responsible for the

intrinsic gating and rectification of Kir2 channels (Fakler *et al.* 1994, Ficker *et al.* 1994, Lopatin *et al.* 1994, Fakler *et al.* 1995) and Kir3 channels (Yamada & Kurachi 1995). The latter belong to a subfamily of G-protein-activated intermediate rectifiers. Polyamines have been demonstrated to rectify also ATP-dependent Kir4.1 channel (Fakler *et al.* 1994, Fakler *et al.* 1996) and weak Kir6.2 channels in alkaline pH (Baukrowitz *et al.* 1999). Weak rectifiers of Kir1 subfamily are relatively insensitive to polyamines (Fakler *et al.* 1994, Yamada & Kurachi 1995, Riochet *et al.* 2001).

Members of Kir2 subfamily are typically expressed in heart, skeletal muscle and nervous system. Another subfamily expressed widely in CNS is Kir3, in addition to central neurons they are found in a variety of tissues and cell types, among them cardiac myocytes (Oliver *et al.* 2000). Kir4.1 is expressed in glial cells and may be their predominant Kir channel (Takumi *et al.* 1995, Hibino *et al.* 1999, Kofuji *et al.* 2000). Rather ubiquitous Kir6 channels are expressed also in neurons of the CNS (Liss & Roeper 2001). The significance of Kir channels for the normal function of cells is confirmed by observations that their genes are mutated in three human and one murine hereditary diseases. Mutation in Kir1.1 leads to Bartter's syndrome type III (Simon *et al.* 1996). The Kir2.1 channel is mutated in Andersen's syndrome (Plaster *et al.* 2001) and Kir6.2 in familial persistent hyperinsulinaemic hypoglycaemia of infancy (Thomas *et al.* 1996) whereas knock-out mice lacking Kir6.2 channel are susceptible to generalized seizures after brief hypoxia (Yamada *et al.* 2001). Mutation in the pore region of Kir3.2 results in *weaver* phenotype of mice (Patil *et al.* 1995). Bartter's syndrome is a renal tubular disorder characterised by salt-wasting, hypokalaemia and metabolic acidosis. Andersen's syndrome is a rare disorder characterized by periodic paralysis, cardiac arrhythmias, and relatively severe dysmorphic features. *Weaver* mice have selectively lost brain neurones and they suffer from ataxic gait.

Sequence comparison between the prototypes of strong and weak rectifiers, Kir2.1 and Kir1.1 has led to identification of three residues defining the voltage-dependence of polyamine block: negatively charged glutamate or aspartate residues in the second transmembrane segment (TM2 site) (Fakler *et al.* 1994, Lu & MacKinnon 1994, Stanfield *et al.* 1994, Wible *et al.* 1994) and in two sites of the cytoplasmic C-terminus (Tagliatalata *et al.* 1995, Yang *et al.* 1995, Kubo & Murata 2001). Exchange of the neutral TM2 site in the weakly rectifying Kir1.1 to a negatively charged residue converted this channel into a strong inward-rectifier (Wible *et al.* 1994), while neutralizing TM2 site and any of C-terminal sites in Kir2.1 greatly reduced spermine-mediated rectification (Tagliatalata *et al.* 1995, Kubo & Murata 2001). The requirement of negatively charged amino acid at the TM2 and C-terminal sites for strong rectification suggests electrostatic interactions between these sites and the positively charged blocker molecules (Oliver *et al.* 2000). This is further supported by findings that a reporter cysteine at the TM2 site of the transmembrane segment can be readily modified with cysteine-reactive reagents indicating exposure of TM2 site to the lumen of pore (Lu *et al.* 1999). Kir6.2 displays polyamine-responsive rectification only in alkaline pH. This pH-dependency has been shown to be conferred by C-terminal histidine. Around neutral pH, the histidine is protonated and Kir6.2 channels present weak inward-rectification, while alkalization that deprotonates the residue results in strongly rectifying channels (Baukrowitz *et al.* 1999). This pH-dependent rectification might in metabolic stress inhibit electrical activity and help protect the cell from energy depletion.

It has been shown using inhibitors of polyamine biosynthesis and ODC-deficient CHO cell line that changes in cellular polyamine contents can indeed alter the rectification of Kir channels and the excitability of cells (Bianchi *et al.* 1996, Shyng *et al.* 1996). The effect of elevated polyamine levels on Kir channels has been studied using transgenic mice that overexpress ODC in the heart under control of the cardiac β -myosin heavy chain promoter (Lopatin *et al.* 2000). In transgenic hearts putrescine levels were elevated 35-fold, the spermidine level was increased 3.6-fold, but spermine was essentially unchanged. Despite these changes, alterations in Kir currents of transgenic cardiomyocytes were relatively small. Inward rectification as well as voltage dependence of rectification were essentially unchanged although density of current was reduced. In cardiomyocytes isolated from Gyro (Gy) mice that are deficient in spermine synthase (Lorenz *et al.* 1998, Meyer *et al.* 1998) and totally lacking spermine but displaying increased (5.4-fold in the heart) spermidine levels, inward rectification of Kir channels was slightly reduced (Lopatin *et al.* 2000), but the density of Kir currents was unchanged. Direct manipulation of polyamine levels in myocytes by pipette dialysis indicated that spermidine and especially spermine are major controllers of rectification in intact cells. Putrescine plays relatively little role in controlling, but may cause significant weakly voltage-dependent block. The ODC transgenic and Gy mice are apparently normal, and only relatively minor effects on action potential characteristics and heart rates can be expected. Both cardiac hypertrophy (Calderera *et al.* 1974, Bartolome *et al.* 1980) and epilepsy (Laschet *et al.* 1992, Hayashi *et al.* 1993, Mialon *et al.* 1993) are each associated with increased polyamine levels and with enhanced excitability, but it is not known whether these two things are related to each others.

2.1.6 Polyamines and cancer

In cancer cells and tissues polyamine levels and polyamine biosynthesis are highly elevated (Scalabrino & Feriolo 1982, Pegg 1988, Marton & Pegg 1995). ODC has been the main focus of interest, but many human cancers show also increased AdoMetDC activity, although to a lesser extent than ODC activity. ODC becomes activated after treatment with chemical carcinogens and tumor promoters, as well as in cells transformed by various oncogenes, such as *v-src*, *neu* and *ras* (Hölttä *et al.* 1988, Pegg 1988, Sistonen *et al.* 1989a, Sistonen *et al.* 1989b, Auvinen *et al.* 1992). Furthermore, the overexpression of normal human ODC in NIH3T3 or RAT-1 fibroblasts induces malignant transformation including the ability to grow as colonies in semi-solid medium and to form rapidly progressing tumors in nude mice (Auvinen *et al.* 1992, Moshier *et al.* 1993, Auvinen *et al.* 1997). In another study overexpression of ODC was not able to transform NIH3T3 cells without co-expression of *c-Ha-ras* oncogene (Hibshoosh *et al.* 1991). Cells overexpressing ODC were more readily transformed by *c-Ha-ras* than wild-type NIH3T3 cells. Also overexpression of AdoMetDC can lead to malignant transformation of NIH3T3 cells (Paasinen-Sohns *et al.* 2000). Interestingly, AdoMetDC appeared to be an even more potent inducer of transformation than ODC.

A possible role for ODC in carcinogenesis was suggested for the first time based on a series of studies carried out using a skin-tumor model initiated by a carcinogen (initiator) and promoted by phorbol ester (O'Brien *et al.* 1975a, O'Brien *et al.* 1975b). These treatments resulted in high induction of ODC activity. Although cells transformed by overexpression of ODC (Auvinen *et al.* 1992) or AdoMetDC (Paasinen-Sohns *et al.* 2000) were able to form tumors in nude mice, the first transgenic mice overexpressing ODC did not show increased levels of spontaneous tumorigenesis during their entire lifetime (Alhonen *et al.* 1995) and were actually able to maintain normal levels of polyamines in their tissues (Halmekytö *et al.* 1991a, Halmekytö *et al.* 1993). However, they displayed enhanced papilloma formation in response to chemical skin tumor promotion (Halmekytö *et al.* 1992). Similar observations were made with K6/ODC transgenic mice that overexpressed ODC in hair follicle keratinocytes (O'Brien *et al.* 1997) and these mice display a slightly increased sensitivity even to spontaneous tumors (Megosh *et al.* 1995). A single low dose of carcinogen was generally enough to initiate tumorigenesis in the K6/ODC mice. They often harboured mutations to *c-Ha-ras* gene after administration of initiating doses of carcinogens (Megosh *et al.* 1998). When the K6/ODC transgenic mice were bred with TG.AC *v-Ha-ras* transgenic mice, double transgenic mice produced spontaneously skin carcinomas (Smith *et al.* 1998). Their spontaneous tumors were reversed by ODC inhibitor DFMO (Lan *et al.* 2000). Similar kinds of results were obtained when cells infected with ODC or *ras* construct or with both were transferred to nude mice (Clifford *et al.* 1995). Only cells infected to overproduce both ODC and *c-Ha-ras* oncoprotein were able to form tumors. The K6/ODC mice – now called K5/ODC mice – have recently been shown to be very sensitive to UVB radiation (Ahmad *et al.* 2001). After 30 weeks of repeated exposure to UVB, 40 % of the K5/ODC mice were found to develop epidermal tumors, whereas SKH-1 hairless mice, the most common and highly sensitive model for photocarcinogenesis (Bickers & Athar 2001), did not develop tumors for up to 50 weeks. The central role of ODC in epidermal carcinogenesis has been even further emphasized by the observation that the targeted expression of ODC inhibitor antizyme in the keratinocytes of transgenic mice decreased sensitivity to chemical carcinogenesis (Feith *et al.* 2001).

Tumor cells may also have a specific ODC form or specific post-translational modification or regulation of ODC may take place, because ODC activity in some tumors is activated by GTP (O'Brien *et al.* 1986, O'Brien *et al.* 1987, Hietala *et al.* 1988), normally a property only of some bacterial ODCs. Tumor specific GTP-activatable ODC is discussed in more detail later in the chapter 2.2.4.

It is not clearly understood how forced overexpression of ODC or AdoMetDC leads to malignant transformation. The involvement of some components of common signal transduction pathways has been shown. Transformation by ODC overexpression resulted in phosphorylation of Ras nucleotide exchange factor Sos-1, Raf-1 kinase and c-Jun that forms a transcription factor AP-1 as a dimer with c-Fos and regulates transcription of target genes (Paasinen-Sohns & Hölttä 1997). Interestingly, Erk1 and Erk2 kinases of the MAP family were not needed to mediate signal. Similarly, c-Jun appeared to be the integral mediator of signaling in transformation induced by AdoMetDC overexpression (Paasinen-Sohns *et al.* 2000). Transformant displayed constitutive activation of the c-Jun NH₂-terminal kinase (JNK) pathway. The expression of dominant-negative mutants of JNK1 and SEK1, both kinases upstream from c-Jun, reverted the phenotype of the

AdoMetDC transformants. At the level of cell cycle regulation, the largest common effect in the ODC and AdoMetDC transformants was the constitutive down-regulation of cyclin-dependent kinase inhibitor p27^{Kip1} and its loss from the cyclinE/cyclin-dependent kinase 2 complexes (Ravanko *et al.* 2000). In addition, the level of cyclin D1 and cyclin D1-dependent kinase as well as total cyclin dependent kinase 4 activities were elevated in both transformants suggesting that the expression of ODC or AdoMetDC may effect on cell cycle regulation in many ways.

With high levels of polyamines being so strongly associated with rapid proliferation and growth of tumors, it is understandable that great effort has been placed on designing inhibitors of polyamine synthesis and polyamine analogs and testing their ability to restrict growth of tumor and cancer cells. One of the first inhibitors, and maybe the most studied, is α -difluoromethylornithine, an irreversible inhibitor of ODC (Bey *et al.* 1978, reviewed in Meyskens & Gerner 1999). Treatment of mammalian cell cultures, rodents, or humans with DFMO generally causes a suppression of putrescine and spermidine contents in cells and tissues in which intracellular polyamine pools depend on ODC activity, without affecting spermine levels (Gerner & Mamont 1986, Pegg 1988, Meyskens *et al.* 1998). Inhibition of ODC has been found to suppress tumor formation in experimental models of bladder (Nowels *et al.* 1986), breast (Thompson *et al.* 1986), intestinal (Nigro *et al.* 1986) and skin carcinogenesis (Peralta Soler *et al.* 1998, Arbeit *et al.* 1999).

However, early clinical cancer therapeutic trials with DFMO were disappointing, and at high doses several side effects have occurred including diarrhea, abdominal pain, moderate anemia and temporal loss of hearing (Abeloff *et al.* 1984, Abeloff *et al.* 1986, Talpaz *et al.* 1986, Harari *et al.* 1990). DFMO has been later observed to have a considerable effect on recurrent gliomas (Levin *et al.* 1992). On the other hand, in phase III trial, no benefit of DFMO was seen in the treatment of glioblastoma multiforme when tested together with accelerated hyperfractionation or standard fractionated radiotherapy (Prados *et al.* 2001). Currently DFMO is mainly studied and tested as a chemoprevention agent (see e.g. Love *et al.* 1993, Meyskens *et al.* 1994, Mitchell *et al.* 1998b, Carbone *et al.* 2001, Simoneau *et al.* 2001). At low doses proposed for long-term chemoprevention trials, no systematic side effects have been seen. Trials are at the stage where suitable doses are determined and effect of DFMO on tissue polyamine levels tested.

Other polyamine synthesis inhibitors tested in clinical trials are AdoMetDC inhibitors methylglyoxal bis(guanylhydrazone) (MGBG) (Warrell & Burchenal 1983, Herr *et al.* 1986) and SAM486A (CGP 48664) (Paridaens *et al.* 2000). MGBG is toxic if doses are high, in combination with DFMO it has shown some effect against gliomas (Levin *et al.* 1992). SAM486A has displayed promising antiproliferative activity in cell cultures (Regenass *et al.* 1994, Manni *et al.* 1995, Mi *et al.* 1998) and preclinical animal studies (Paridaens *et al.* 2000).

Various investigators have synthesized structural analogues that can be taken into cells by the polyamine transport system and that can mimic the natural polyamines by down-regulating synthetic or inducing catabolic pathways, but that are unable to substitute for polyamines in terms of supporting cell growth and differentiation (reviewed in Casero & Woster 2001). Most analogues are symmetrically or unsymmetrically alkylated derivatives of polyamines. Alkyl groups are generally added to terminal primary amino groups. Many of analogues have displayed some antitumor activity in cancer cell lines

(Porter *et al.* 1987, Porter *et al.* 1991, Chang *et al.* 1992, Davidson *et al.* 1993) and in xenografts of human tumors (Bernacki *et al.* 1995, Sharma *et al.* 1997). Perhaps the most successful alkylpolyamine to date is N¹-N¹¹-diethylnorspermine (DENSPM). It has been tested in phase I clinical trial for doses (Creaven *et al.* 1997, Streiff & Bender 2001) and is currently undergoing phase II trial (Casero & Woster 2001). It induces highly SSAT activity that leads to decrease in cellular polyamine levels (Gabrielson *et al.* 1999).

2.2 Ornithine decarboxylase

2.2.1 Enzyme protein and catalytic activity

Ornithine decarboxylase (ODC, EC 4.1.1.17) catalyzes conversion of L-ornithine to putrescine. The enzyme is specific for the L-isoform of ornithine; K_m value for the substrate is 0.09 mM (Pegg & McGill 1979, Seely *et al.* 1982b, Coleman *et al.* 1993, Osterman *et al.* 1994). Mammalian ODC can act also on lysine and very inefficiently on arginine (Pegg & McGill 1979, Osterman *et al.* 1995a), but these reactions are not of significance for cellular metabolism. All known ODCs require pyridoxal 5'-phosphate (PLP) as a cofactor. The mammalian enzyme binds the cofactor relatively weakly and it can be removed by a rather simple procedure (Poulin *et al.* 1992). K_m value for the PLP is 0.2 - 0.3 μM (Obenrader & Prouty 1977, Seely *et al.* 1982b).

Active mammalian ODC is homodimer with 2-fold symmetry. Monomers are comprised of two domains. Residues 46-283 form an α barrel domain and the remaining carboxy-terminal residues form a β -sheet domain including two separate sheets. Two active sites in the dimer are formed at the interface between the α barrel domain of one monomer and the β -sheet domain of the other subunit (Tobias & Kahana 1993, Osterman *et al.* 1995a, Osterman *et al.* 1995b, Kern *et al.* 1999, Almrud *et al.* 2000). Subunits have molecular weight of about 51 kDa and the polypeptide chain consists of 461 amino acids, an exception being hamster ODC that has 455 amino acids (Grens *et al.* 1989, Yao *et al.* 1995). Several of those amino acids have been shown to be essential or of importance for catalytic activity. Lysine-69 binds PLP through a Schiff base (Poulin *et al.* 1992) and may play a role in the proper positioning of the substrate for efficient decarboxylation (Osterman *et al.* 1999). The irreversible inhibitor DFMO forms covalent adducts mainly with Cys-360 and to some extent with Lys-69 (Poulin *et al.* 1992) indicating that these amino acid residues are located at or very close to the active site. Cys-360 may function as a proton donor in catalysis (Kern *et al.* 1999, Jackson *et al.* 2000), other potential proton donors are Lys-69 and more unlikely His-197. Cys-360 is needed for the reaction specificity. When it is mutated catalytic rate is diminished and the major reaction is a decarboxylation-dependent transamination resulting in the formation of pyridoxamine 5'-phosphate (PMP) and β -aminobutyraldehyde instead of PLP and putrescine (Jackson *et al.* 2000). This may be due to the protonation of C4'-carbon in PLP instead of C²-carbon in ornithine. Gly-387 is essential for the formation of dimer (Tobias *et al.* 1993), but the reason for this is not clear (Kern *et al.* 1999). Enzyme

activity is decreased when acidic Asp-88, Glu-94, Asp-233 or most significantly, Glu-274 are mutated (Osterman *et al.* 1995a). Glu-274 interacts with N1-nitrogen of PLP and forms an acidic cluster with Asp-88 and Asp-233 that, with three bound water molecules form a network of hydrogen bonds that probably influences the electron-withdrawing properties of the cofactor (Kern *et al.* 1999). Two other residues shown to have an effect on catalytic activity are Lys-115 and Lys-169 (Lu *et al.* 1991, Tsirka & Coffino 1992). The latter is involved in a salt-bridge stabilizing dimer (Kern *et al.* 1999), but no role for the former is known.

The catalytic mechanism of ODC is typical to all PLP-dependent decarboxylases (Kern *et al.* 1999, Osterman *et al.* 1999, Jackson *et al.* 2000). In the absence of substrate a holoenzyme contains an internal aldimine where the PLP is bound to the active-site lysine-69 by a Schiff-base linkage. The ornithine substrate reacts at first with the cofactor via transaldimination reaction to form an external aldimine. This is followed by the release of CO₂ and the formation of a quinonoid intermediate that is protonated to form again external aldimine, now consisting of putrescine and PLP bound to each others via a Schiff-base linkage. Putrescine is then dissolved from the active site and PLP forms a Schiff base with Lys-69. PLP-dependent enzymes achieve reaction specificity by positioning specific residues or molecules (like Cys-360 in ODC) that interact with each groups surrounding the C^α carbon of the substrate in a geometry that favours a particular bond cleavage (Jansonius 1998). Otherwise, any of three bonds (the fourth one is in a Schiff base) around the C^α carbon might be cleaved, enabling a broad range of reactions including transamination, racemization, retro-aldo cleavage and deamination in addition to decarboxylation. In decarboxylases transaldimination leads to the orientation of the carboxylate perpendicular to the pyridine ring of PLP leading to cleavage of the bond between the C^α carbon and carboxylate.

2.2.2 Gene and mRNA

Complete structure and nucleotide sequence of ornithine decarboxylase gene from mammals is known for mouse (Coffino & Chen 1988, Katz & Kahana 1988), rat (van Steeg *et al.* 1988, Wen *et al.* 1989, van Steeg *et al.* 1990), human (Fitzgerald & Flanagan 1989, van Steeg *et al.* 1989, Hickok *et al.* 1990, Moshier *et al.* 1990), and bovine (Yao *et al.* 1998). In addition, the complete amino acid sequence (Srinivasan *et al.* 1987, Grens *et al.* 1989) and nucleotide sequence of the promotor region (GenBank accession number X53906) is known for hamster ODC. All mammalian ODC genes have 12 exons and 11 introns. Location of exon-intron boundaries is identical in all ODC genes. The transcription unit is relatively short, 6 – 8 kb depending on species. The first intron is considerably longer than others, 2.0 – 3.0 kb, and contains potential or demonstrated regulatory elements. These elements as well as those upstream in the promoter region are discussed in detail in the next chapter. Exons range from 85 bp to about 900 bp in length.

Mammals have several ODC gene-like sequences in their genomes, but apparently only one functional gene, others being pseudogenes. Active mouse ODC gene has been localized to chromosome 12 (Cox *et al.* 1988), functional hamster ODC gene is in the

chromosome 7 (Tonin *et al.* 1987), human gene in the chromosome 2 (Winqvist *et al.* 1986, Hsieh *et al.* 1990, Radford *et al.* 1990) and rat gene in the chromosome 6 (Deng *et al.* 1994).

Northern analysis has revealed that rodents express two species of ODC mRNA (Berger *et al.* 1984, Kontula *et al.* 1984, Gilmour *et al.* 1985, van Kranen *et al.* 1987) whereas in human (Hickok *et al.* 1987, Radford *et al.* 1990) and bovine (Yao *et al.* 1995) only single ODC mRNA has been detected. The longer rodent mRNA is 2.6 – 2.7 kb in length, and the shorter 2.1 – 2.2 kb. They are the result of the use of two separate polyadenylation signals present at the 3' untranslated region. Human ODC mRNA has two polyadenylation signals as well, but apparently only that giving the shorter transcript is used.

The open reading frame encoding mammalian ODC is 1383 nucleotides long the only exception being hamster ODC mRNA with the coding region of 1365 nucleotides. The coding region is highly conserved. Mouse and rat amino acid sequences differ only at 14 sites from each others. Hamster and bovine ODCs are the most divergent mammalian ODCs. They have 56 differences in amino acid sequences. The 5'-untranslated region of ODC mRNA is exceptionally long. Hamster has the ODC 5' leader sequence slightly shorter than 300 nucleotides, those of other mammals exceed 300 nucleotides in length. The leader sequence is GC-rich and has been suggested to form secondary structures with a high free energy and stability (Brabant *et al.* 1988, Katz & Kahana 1988, Wen *et al.* 1989). The region also contains a small open reading frame as does AdoMetDC mRNA. This ORF may have a role in the regulation of translation, although the nucleotides flanking the translational start site do not conform perfectly well to the consensus sequence for the translation initiation (Kozak 1989).

2.2.3 Regulation

2.2.3.1 Regulation of transcription

ODC is one of the most highly regulated enzymes in eukaryotic organisms. The enzyme activity is induced rapidly up to several hundred fold by a great variety of factors stimulating cell growth and proliferation. These factors can be such as hormones, tumor promoters and growth factors. In almost all cases the increase in activity is accompanied by roughly equivalent changes in the amount of enzyme protein, and thus ODC appears not to be generally regulated by post-translational modifications or by allosteric effectors. The accumulation of ODC protein is controlled in gene transcription, mRNA translation and enzyme degradation. In addition, ODC activity is specifically inhibited by antizyme protein before degradation and negatively feed-back regulated by polyamines. (reviewed in (Davis *et al.* 1992, Shantz & Pegg 1999)

Some increase in the amount of ODC mRNA is detected in virtually all cases when ODC activity is stimulated. This may mostly be due to increased transcription, but in several cases stabilization of ODC mRNA has also been detected (Laitinen *et al.* 1984,

Berger & Porter 1986, Hölttä *et al.* 1988, Chen & Chen 1992). Induction of ODC activity by growth factors is maybe the most apparent case where induction is mainly a result of elevated ODC mRNA levels (Feinstein *et al.* 1985, Greenberg *et al.* 1985). Also application of phorbol ester and tumor promotor 12-O-tetradecanoylphorbol 13-acetate (TPA) leads to rapid increase in ODC mRNA followed slightly later (Gilmour *et al.* 1985, Verma *et al.* 1986a, Verma 1988) or even simultaneously (Verma *et al.* 1986b, Hsieh & Verma 1989) by increase in ODC activity.

Signaling pathways leading to ODC induction are only partly known. Protein kinase C and phospholipase C have been suggested to be involved in mediating TPA stimulated induction of ODC (Verma *et al.* 1986b). Protein kinase C activity is required also for ODC induction by oxidative stress (Otieno & Kensler 2000). Activation of protein kinase A has been shown to lead to a rapid elevation of ODC gene transcription (Abrahamsen *et al.* 1992). In human endothelial cell line ECV304, p44/42 MAPK pathway was required for induction of ODC by any stimulus employed, i.e. serum, histamine and ATP (Flamigni *et al.* 2001).

Whatever the nature of transcription inducing stimulus, its effect has to be mediated to ODC promotor and responsive elements. The ODC promotor region is typical to ubiquitously expressed genes. It contains TATA and CAAT boxes, although the latter is relatively poorly conserved and several GC-rich areas that are potential binding sites for the members of Sp/Krüppel-like transcription factor family regulating expression of various house-keeping genes, but also tissue-specific and growth- or differentiation related expression of target genes (Black *et al.* 2001). From this family, Sp1 (Li *et al.* 1994, al-Asadi *et al.* 1995, Kumar *et al.* 1995) and inhibitory Sp3 (Kumar & Butler 1997) as well as two Krüppel-like factors ZBP-89 (Law *et al.* 1998) and ZBP-99 (Law *et al.* 1999) have been shown to bind to the ODC promotor and to regulate expression of reporter or endogenous ODC gene. Other transcription factors demonstrated to bind and regulate ODC promotor are c-Myc/Max dimers (Bello-Fernandez *et al.* 1993, Pena *et al.* 1993, Tobias *et al.* 1995, Walhout *et al.* 1997), and WT1 tumor suppressor (Moshier *et al.* 1996, Li *et al.* 1999a). The ODC promotor has even been used in viral gene transfer vectors to achieve c-Myc- and N-Myc-regulated protein expression in tumor cells (Pawlik *et al.* 2000, Iyengar *et al.* 2001). Also cAMP-responsive element mediates regulation of the ODC promotor and binds proteins from nuclear extracts, but the identity of these proteins is not clear and there are contradictory reports on involvement of CREB-binding protein family (Palvimo *et al.* 1991, Abrahamsen *et al.* 1992, Palvimo *et al.* 1996). In addition, a negative regulative element has been localized to the ODC promotor (Zhao *et al.* 2000). This element is a putative Ets-binding site, but a protein of 55-60 kDa specifically bound to it was not antigenically related to c-Ets-1. Members of Ets family mediate responsiveness to extracellular signals, including mitogens and phorbol esters (Wasylyk *et al.* 1998). It is known that phorbol esters do not regulate the ODC promotor via AP-1 transcription factor as they do to many promoters (Kim *et al.* 1994, Mar *et al.* 1995), but regulation may be mediated at least partially by the general transcription initiation complex organising at the TATA box (Reddig *et al.* 1996). And finally, although the ODC promotor does not contain a consensus androgen response element, androgen receptor has been suggested in one study to bind on the promotor region (Bai *et al.* 1998).

2.2.3.2 Regulation of translation

The many cases cellular increase in ODC activity and protein content can not be explained merely by the increased transcription or stabilization of ODC mRNA, and not by stabilization of ODC protein, indicating that regulation may take place also at translational level. Translational regulation appears to have relatively the most significant role when ODC activity is induced by amino acids (Kanamoto *et al.* 1987, Chen & Chen 1991, Chabanon *et al.* 2000), insulin (Blackshear *et al.* 1987, Manzella *et al.* 1991) or, at least in some experimental systems, by hypotonic shock (Poulin & Pegg 1990, Lövkvist-Wallström *et al.* 1995, Lövkvist-Wallström *et al.* 2001). When it comes to negative regulation, inhibition of ODC mRNA translation by polyamines has been observed in several studies (e.g. Kameji & Pegg 1987b, Persson *et al.* 1988, Kanamoto *et al.* 1991, Lövkvist *et al.* 1993).

In the study of translational regulation of ODC, much of the work has focused on the long 5'-untranslated region (5'UTR) of its mRNA. The 5'UTR is composed of two distinct segments (Brabant *et al.* 1988, Katz & Kahana 1988, Wen *et al.* 1989). There is a 5' proximal GC-rich segment, spanning the first 180 nucleotides, which is predicted to form a very stable hairpin structure and which contains a small upstream open reading frame close to its 3' end. The second segment covers the rest of 5'UTR and is relatively unstructured. Although most genes encode mRNAs with short unstructured 5'UTRs, oncogenes and genes involved in cellular proliferation often encode mRNAs with longer 5'UTRs that may form secondary structures (Kozak 1989, Gray & Henze 1994).

In rabbit reticulocyte lysates, translation of both mouse and rat ODC containing the full length 5'UTR was reduced by 95% compared to mRNA containing very short 5' leader sequence (Ito *et al.* 1990, Manzella & Blackshear 1990, Kashiwagi *et al.* 1991, Van Steeg *et al.* 1991). The conserved GC-rich region in the 5' end of 5'UTR repressed translation to the same extent as entire 5'UTR (Manzella & Blackshear 1990, Van Steeg *et al.* 1991). Similarly, in cultured cells, the expression of reporter genes was inhibited by up to 99% when the full length ODC 5'UTR was inserted immediately before the initiation codon (Grens & Scheffler 1990, Manzella & Blackshear 1990, Shantz *et al.* 1994). The GC-rich 5' end of the leader sequence was again almost as effective as the full length 5'UTR in suppressing protein synthesis (Grens & Scheffler 1990, Manzella & Blackshear 1990, Shantz *et al.* 1996b).

The 3'UTR of ODC mRNA is also relatively long (300 nucleotides), but has less potential to form stable secondary structures than 5'UTR. However, it has been demonstrated in various expression systems that the 3'UTR may interact with the 5'UTR of ODC mRNA in such a way that the repressive effect of the 5'UTR on translation is relieved (Grens & Scheffler 1990, Lorenzini & Scheffler 1997). Interestingly, according to a recent study, the hypotonic induction of ODC is highly dependent on the presence of 3'UTR, but not on the presence of 5'UTR in ODC mRNA (Lövkvist-Wallström *et al.* 2001). In the same study it was pointed out that ODC 3'UTR contains region corresponding to AU-rich elements (AREs). These elements are located in the 3'UTR of a number of growth-related mRNAs, including mRNAs coding for a number of proto-oncogenes and cytokines (Chen & Shyu 1995).

All mammalian ODCs have a small internal open reading frame in their 5'UTR. The sequence around the AUG codon lacks the -3 purine but does contain a G residue in position +4 thought to be necessary for efficient translation (Kozak 1991, Kozak 1992). The predicted peptide sequence is not as conserved as that of the AdoMetDC internal ORF, but contains 10 amino acids in the most mammalian ODC mRNAs. The internal ORF is located approximately 150 nucleotides from the 5' end of mRNA. Its translation has not been demonstrated, but the mutation of its initiation codon appears to increase the translation of major reading frame of reporter construct (Grens & Scheffler 1990, Manzella & Blackshear 1990, Shantz *et al.* 1996b). In contrast, no difference in translational efficiency between mRNAs containing wild-type or mutated AUG in 5'UTR was detected in *in vitro* translation reactions (Van Steeg *et al.* 1991). This may just indicate that some cellular factor responsible for the release of translation inhibition is limiting in reticulocyte lysates.

Eukaryotic initiation factor 4F (eIF4F) mediates cap-dependent translation. It is thought to be able to unwind secondary structures in the 5'UTRs, thereby facilitating ribosome binding to the 5' end of mRNA (Gingras *et al.* 1999, Pestova *et al.* 2001). The recruitment of ribosome to mRNA is the rate-limiting step of translation under most circumstances and a primary target for translational control. One subunit of eIF4F is eIF4E. It functions directly in the recognition of the mRNA 5' cap structure. A cell line overexpressing eIF4E is transformed (Lazaris-Karatzas *et al.* 1990) and ODC activity is increased by over 30-fold compared to wild-type cell line (Shantz & Pegg 1994, Shantz *et al.* 1996b). DFMO (Shantz & Pegg 1994) and expression of dominant negative ODC mutant (Shantz *et al.* 1996a) are able to partly revert the transformed phenotype, but the formation of phenotype is likely contributed also by the enhanced expression of various oncogenes. Overexpression of eIF4E has been suggested to promote translation of all mRNAs that contain a long and structured 5'UTR (Lazaris-Karatzas *et al.* 1990). For example *c-sis*, *c-lck* and *c-myc* proto-oncogenes have this kind of mRNAs. Very interestingly, it has been reported that ODC mRNA is translated also using cap-independent mechanism (Pyronnet *et al.* 2000). In the a cap-independent translation ribosome binds to an internal ribosome entry site (IRES) in 5'UTR. This mechanism appears to be functioning in ODC mRNA translation during the G2/M transition of cell cycle maybe providing sufficient levels of polyamines before mitosis.

Low levels of polyamines are necessary for general protein synthesis but excessive polyamine levels inhibit the translation of most mRNAs. Translation of ODC mRNA is both stimulated and inhibited at lower concentrations of polyamines than translation generally (Kameji & Pegg 1987b, Persson *et al.* 1988, Ito *et al.* 1990). The reducing effect of increased polyamine content on ODC mRNA translation has been observed both in reticulocyte lysates (Kameji & Pegg 1987b, Persson *et al.* 1988, Ito *et al.* 1990) and in cells in culture (Kanamoto *et al.* 1991, Kameji *et al.* 1993, Lövkqvist *et al.* 1993). Removing or truncating the 5'UTR from ODC mRNA abolishes the polyamine effect according to several studies (Ito *et al.* 1990, Kashiwagi *et al.* 1991, Lövkqvist *et al.* 1993). However, the exact location of any polyamine responsive element in the 5'UTR has yet to be defined. Furthermore, two studies have failed to detect any effects of polyamines on translation of ODC mRNA *in vitro* (Van Steeg *et al.* 1991) or reporter construct containing the ODC 5'UTR *in vivo* (Grens & Scheffler 1990). In addition, it has been reported that the polyamine mediated regulation of ODC expression is independent on

5'UTR (van Daalen Wetters *et al.* 1989b) or both 5' and 3'UTR (Lökvist-Wallström *et al.* 2001). It has been speculated that in these cases polyamines may induce rapid cotranslational degradation of ODC. Taken together, it is likely that the regulation of ODC has cell specific characteristics, and that intracellular levels of other factors combine with changes in polyamines to influence translation.

2.2.3.3 Post-translational modifications

ODC induction is nearly always accompanied by a similar increase in the amount of ODC protein. According to the general concept, post-translational modification and allosteric effectors do not have a significant role in ODC regulation. However, these might be of importance in specific tissues or physiological conditions. For example, in several tumor lysates ODC activity can be stimulated by GTP suggesting either allosteric regulation or GTP-dependent post-translational modification or involvement of GTP-binding regulatory protein (O'Brien *et al.* 1986, O'Brien *et al.* 1987, Hietala *et al.* 1988, Hietala *et al.* 1990). So far the only demonstrated post-translational modification of mammalian ODC is phosphorylation (Rosenberg-Hasson *et al.* 1991, Worth *et al.* 1994).

The first step in recognition of ODC as a phosphoprotein was successful *in vitro* phosphorylation by casein kinase II (Meggio *et al.* 1984). The phosphorylation site was later identified to be Ser-303 (Rosenberg-Hasson *et al.* 1991). Phosphorylation of Ser-303 in COS-cells or *in vitro* did not have an effect on enzyme activity or stability (Meggio *et al.* 1984, Rosenberg-Hasson *et al.* 1991, Kanamoto *et al.* 1993). Ser-303 was the only phosphorylation site detected in COS cells, but in a transformed macrophage cell line RAW264 ODC was phosphorylated at, at least two serines and two threonines (Worth *et al.* 1994, Reddy *et al.* 1996). Another of serines was at the position 303. Purified phosphorylated ODC was more stable than unphosphorylated and its V_{\max} was 1.5-fold higher (Reddy *et al.* 1996).

In human keratinocytes phosphorylated ODC has been observed to be preferentially associated with insoluble cellular proteins (Pomidor *et al.* 1999). The reason for this localization is not known. A fraction of ODC protein has been reported to translocate to the cell surface membrane during cell activation and transformation (Heiskala *et al.* 1999). This translocation was dependent on p47^{phox}-related membrane targeting sequence (Nauseef *et al.* 1993) comprising amino acids 165-172 in ODC. When Ser-167 of ODC was mutated to alanine, the mutant ODC was unable to move to the cell surface. It is not clear why ODC translocates to the membrane and it is unclear whether the Ser-167 is actually phosphorylated. In the p47^{phox} protein phosphorylation of the corresponding serine supports translocation (Huang & Kleinberg 1999), but is not strictly essential (DeLeo *et al.* 1995). In any case, the function of posttranslational modifications in ODC are likely to be like this, to be needed for some specific property in some specific situation.

2.2.3.4 Degradation and its regulation

ODC is a very labile protein. The half-life of enzyme activity is one of the shortest known for mammalian enzymes, it can be as short as 10 – 20 minutes (Seely *et al.* 1982a, Isomaa *et al.* 1983) and at its longest only from one hour to two hours (Hayashi *et al.* 1996). The short half-life of activity is due to rapid degradation of enzyme protein, because the half-life of immunoreactive ODC is only slightly longer than that of enzyme activity (Isomaa *et al.* 1983, Laitinen *et al.* 1984). Rapid turnover is essential for sensitive regulation and rapid induction of enzyme activity. When general protein synthesis in cells is increased, the amount of labile proteins increases much more rapidly than that of stable proteins (Tabor & Tabor 1984).

ODC is degraded via an exceptional pathway (reviewed in Hayashi 1995, Murakami *et al.* 2000, Coffino 2001b). Inhibitor protein antizyme, synthesis of which is greatly induced by polyamines (Fong *et al.* 1976, Heller *et al.* 1976), binds to the ODC monomer, inhibits its activity and targets the protein for rapid degradation by the 26S proteasome complex (Murakami *et al.* 1992a). Proteasome 26S is the main neutral protease of the cell and it was for a long time thought to degrade only proteins tagged with the poly-ubiquitin chain (Verma & Deshaies 2000). ODC was the first exception to this rule and to date only the cyclin-dependent kinase inhibitor p21^{cip1} (Sheaff *et al.* 2000) and the NS2 protein of parvovirus minute virus (Miller & Pintel 2001) have been found to be degraded by the 26S proteasome in ubiquitin-independent manner. Immunoremoval of the proteasome from cell extracts or use of a proteasome inhibitor *clasto*-lactacystin β -lactone in cell cultures almost completely inhibited the degradation of ODC showing that the proteasome 26S pathway is in deed the very major pathway for ODC degradation (Murakami *et al.* 1999).

The 26S proteasome is a multisubunit complex, consisting of a central proteinase called the 20S proteasome, and two terminal regulatory subcomplexes, termed PA700 (also called 19S complex) and PA28 (11S regulator) (Murakami *et al.* 2000). The 20S unit is a 700 kDa cylinder-shaped particle having multiple catalytic centers located within a hollow cavity of the cylinder. The 26S complex contains one regulatory subunit at its ends, these can both be PA700s or PA28s or also heterocomplexes exist containing both PA700 and PA28. However, homo-PA28 proteasome is incapable of degrading ODC (Tanahashi *et al.* 2000). Other variants of the 26S, but not 20S, proteasome degrade ODC *in vitro* in the presence of ATP and antizyme. Most likely, degradable proteins are at first recognised by the regulatory subunits of the proteasome complex and then unfolded and fed to inner cavities of the 20S core particle (Hershko & Ciechanover 1998). The 26S proteasome irreversibly inactivates ODC prior to its degradation (Murakami *et al.* 1999). The inactivation, possibly due to unfolding, is coupled to sequestration of ODC within the 26S proteasome. This process requires antizyme and ATP, but not proteolytic activity of the proteasome. Antizyme is generally recycled and is only seldomly degraded (Tokunaga *et al.* 1994). The purified 26S proteasome can slowly degrade ODC even in the absence of antizyme, but the physiological significance of this degradation is unclear (Murakami *et al.* 2000).

Mutagenesis and structural studies have revealed the elements of ODC that are responsible for the interaction with antizyme and for ODC degradation. The carboxy-

terminal region encompassing amino acids 423 – 462 has been shown to be important for both unstimulated and polyamine-stimulated degradation of ODC, although other areas also may be involved (Li & Coffino 1992, Li & Coffino 1993, Mamroud-Kidron *et al.* 1994). PEST regions, i.e. areas rich in proline, glutamate, serine and threonine, are typical to many rapidly degraded proteins (Rogers *et al.* 1986). The carboxy-terminal region of ODC contains one of the two PEST regions, but removal of the last five amino acids outside of the PEST region (Ghoda *et al.* 1992) or a single amino acid exchange in the PEST region (Cys441 to TRp) (Miyazaki *et al.* 1993) also stabilizes ODC, suggesting that this PEST sequence is not the only determinant of ODC instability. Another internal PEST region (amino acids 298 – 333) does not appear to be associated with ODC instability (Ghoda *et al.* 1992). In addition, an internal region of ODC (amino acids 117 – 140) is required for antizyme-binding and thus for antizyme-dependent degradation (Li & Coffino 1992). This region is highly conserved in mammals, avians, and amphibians whose ODC are rapidly degraded by an antizyme-dependent process (Hayashi *et al.* 1996).

The most likely interpretation of the observations presented above is that the putative “degradation signal” of ODC is located at the carboxy-terminal region which is normally masked, but exposed by attachment of antizyme and finally recognised in some way by the 26S proteasome (Li & Coffino 1993). On the other hand, according to the crystal structure of the human full-length ODC this model may be too simplified (Almud *et al.* 2000). It appears that the carboxy-terminus from residue 401 is not buried by the structural core of homodimeric ODC. However, the binding of antizyme to the ODC monomer may yet induce other conformational changes to make ODC more susceptible to proteolysis or make the carboxy-terminus accessible still further to aminoterminal.

ODC degradation is regulated equally strictly as synthesis and provides another means to control polyamine levels in cells. There are several observations about increased stability of ODC during induction of enzyme activity. Androgen elevates ODC activity in kidneys dramatically and this is partly explained by the 4 – 10 –fold increase in half-life of ODC (Seely *et al.* 1982a, Isomaa *et al.* 1983) whereas hypotonic shock results in a 3 – 6 fold increase in half-life (Poulin & Pegg 1990, Tohyama *et al.* 1991). The most important factors enhancing ODC degradation are polyamines (Glass & Gerner 1986, Hölttä & Pohjanpelto 1986, Kanamoto *et al.* 1986) that, as mentioned earlier, induce synthesis of antizyme (Fong *et al.* 1976, Heller *et al.* 1976).

2.2.3.5 Guanosine 5'-triphosphate activation

Mammalian ODC was thought to be lacking any allosteric effectors until it was observed that the enzyme in mammalian epidermal papillomas can be activated by GTP (O'Brien *et al.* 1986). Activation was detected in raw cell lysates and could be a result of a real allosteric interaction or post-translational modification requiring GTP, or involvement of GTP-binding regulatory protein. Later GTP activation has been detected in human squamous cell carcinoma (Hietala *et al.* 1988), colorectal adenocarcinoma (Hietala *et al.* 1990), gastric cancer (Okuzumi *et al.* 1991) and colorectal carcinoma (Matsubara *et al.*

1995). It was possible to separate GTP-activatable ODC from non-activatable enzyme by gel-filtration chromatography (O'Brien *et al.* 1987) suggesting co-purifying regulatory or modifying protein(s) or allosteric interaction that has considerable effect on the conformation of enzyme. GTP-activatable ODC displays a higher K_m value than “normal” ODC and GTP activates the enzyme by decreasing K_m close to or below normal level. In some cases GTP effects also V_{max} or, in some rare cases, GTP activates ODC effecting only V_{max} . GTP-activatable enzyme was more heat-stabile and more resistant to DFMO inhibition. It has been suggested that GTP-activatable ODC could be advantageous to tumor cell growth (Hietala *et al.* 1988), because it appears to be more stable and its activity may be more readily deregulated. However, according to experimental data, it seems that the detection of GTP-activatable ODC in tumors may indicate more favourable patient prognosis (Matsubara *et al.* 1995).

2.3 Antizyme

2.3.1 Protein and functions

Antizyme was originally identified from rat hepatoma cells cultures as a protein that inhibits ODC activity and is induced after addition of putrescine to cells (Fong *et al.* 1976). Soon it was demonstrated to be present in several other cell lines and to be induced also by spermidine and spermine (Heller *et al.* 1976) – which are actually more efficient inducers (Matsufuji *et al.* 1995). Since that antizyme has been observed to exist in various organisms from yeast and fungi to nematodes, insects and vertebrates. Its presence in bacteria has been suggested (Canellakis *et al.* 1993, Pantazaki *et al.* 1999), but also called into question (Ivanov *et al.* 1998a). In addition to inhibiting ODC activity, antizyme was demonstrated to target ODC for degradation (Murakami *et al.* 1992a), to regulate polyamine uptake to cells (He *et al.* 1994, Mitchell *et al.* 1994) and potentially excretion out from the cells (Sakata *et al.* 2000). Within vertebrate species antizyme has multiple isoforms which are discussed in the next chapter. This chapter focuses on antizyme 1 that was the first observed and is the most studied and most ubiquitous. (For reviews, see Ivanov *et al.* 2000a, Coffino 2001a, Coffino 2001b).

Antizyme 1 has a molecular weight of 26 kDa. Its polypeptide chain consists of 227 amino acids in mouse (Kankare *et al.* 1997) and rat (Miyazaki *et al.* 1992), and 228 amino acids in human (Tewari *et al.* 1994, Hayashi *et al.* 1997). It has very high affinity to ODC monomer, dissociation constant K_d being 10^{-11} M^{-1} (Kitani & Fujisawa 1984). The functional domains of antizyme 1 responsible for binding to ODC, tagging ODC for degradation and inhibition of polyamine transport have been defined. The carboxyterminal half (amino acids 121 - 227) is sufficient for binding to ODC (Ichiba *et al.* 1994, Li & Coffino 1994) and is essential for inhibition of the polyamine transport function (Sakata *et al.* 1997). Amino acids 69 – 112 are necessary for antizyme-mediated destabilization of ODC and are sufficient to confer accelerated degradation to unstable heterologous proteins when linked to them covalently (Li *et al.* 1996).

Antizyme 1 plays an important role in the regulation of cellular polyamine levels. Alterations in antizyme expression can have an effect on cellular functions and be of physiological significance. In addition to ODC and AdoMetDC, antizyme expression can be altered in cancer, either decreased (Tsuji *et al.* 1998) or increased (Saverio *et al.* 2000). The latter is likely to be the normal response to elevated polyamine concentrations and may, together with increased SSAT activity, prevent accumulation of polyamines to toxic levels. On the other hand, high concentrations of polyamines in primary cultures of prostate carcinoma cells suppressed cell growth of poorly metastatic cells that were able to induce antizyme expression, but not growth of highly metastatic cells unable to induce antizyme (Koike *et al.* 1999). Furthermore, forced antizyme overexpression in hamster malignant oral keratinocyte cell line resulted in the reversion of malignant phenotype and induction of epithelial differentiation and DNA demethylation (Tsuji *et al.* 2001) whereas targeted antizyme expression in the skin of transgenic mice reduced tumor promoter induction of ODC and decreased sensitivity to chemical carcinogenesis (Feith *et al.* 2001). When antizyme was overexpressed in immortalized human prostatic epithelial cells spermidine and spermine levels decreased only slightly, but putrescine levels decreased by 3-fold (Scorcioni *et al.* 2001). This led to basically similar accumulation of cells in the S phase of the cell cycle as detected when cells suffer from polyamine deficiency (Fredlund & Oredsson 1996a, Fredlund & Oredsson 1996b). However, expression of antizyme 1 is not required for cell viability. According to unpublished observations (Matsufuji *et al.* unpublished data), antizyme knock-out mice are viable, morphologically normal and fertile, but they have high perinatal mortality with about one-third dying in the days before and after full term (Coffino 2001a, Coffino 2001b).

There are some very interesting unanswered questions about antizymes and their functions. Unpublished results suggesting that antizyme 1 targets cyclins and cyclin-dependent kinases for degradation have already been reviewed (Coffino 2001b) and it is possible that antizymes are not involved only in the regulation of polyamine metabolism, but more largely regulating various growth or cell cycle-related processes. This is further supported by the observation that Smad1 protein is bound and targeted for degradation by antizyme 1 (Gruendler *et al.* 2001). Smad proteins mediate signaling induced by the members of transforming growth factor superfamily and related to cell proliferation, differentiation and apoptosis (Itoh *et al.* 2000). The more exact picture about the roles of antizymes will certainly emerge in the near future. It would also be interesting to find out: how antizyme controls polyamine transport? Is it the degradation of some transport system component that antizyme is initiating? Could it be possible to find still elusive mammalian polyamine transport proteins by searching proteins interacting with antizyme?

2.3.2 Gene family

The antizymes form an ancient gene family. Within vertebrate species, multiple isoforms are found; humans have at least four antizymes encoded by different genes (Coffino 2001a). These antizymes share three common features. They display structural homology,

that is strongest in the carboxy-terminal half required for the binding of ODC. They appear to be able to associate with ODC, reducing its activity and, depending on isoform, potentially enhancing its degradation. Finally, their synthesis is stimulated by polyamines via ribosomal frameshifting that requires conserved motifs in the mRNA near the site of frameshifting.

Antizyme 1 was the first described and it has wide tissue distribution (Matsufuji *et al.* 1990). Antizyme 2 has a similar wide tissue distribution, but it is expressed less abundantly (Ivanov *et al.* 1998b). Antizyme 3 is expressed only in male germ cells in a post-meiotic stage of their differentiation to mature sperm (Tosaka *et al.* 2000, Ivanov *et al.* 2000c). Antizyme 4 is presently known only as an EST (Coffino 2001a). Human antizyme 2 is 54 % identical to human antizyme 1, but 99.5 % identical to mouse antizyme 2 indicating unexpectedly high selection pressure against changes in antizyme 2 proteins (Ivanov *et al.* 1998b). Antizyme 3 is more divergent. Human and mouse antizyme 3s show 29 – 38 % identity with antizymes 1 and 2 (Tosaka *et al.* 2000, Ivanov *et al.* 2000c).

Antizymes 1 and 2 both bind and inhibit ODC, and they are approximately equipotent as inhibitors of polyamine uptake (Zhu *et al.* 1999). Antizyme 2 enhanced ODC degradation in insect cells strongly overexpressing antizyme, but it had little or no ability to drive proteosomal degradation of ODC *in vitro*. Antizyme 2 could be suitable to act as a reversible inhibitor of ODC activity (Zhu *et al.* 1999). In this way, it might store the enzyme for future use. Antizyme 3 binds and inactivates ODC (Ivanov *et al.* 2000c), but no further information about its biochemical properties has yet emerged. It is apparently needed in late spermatogenesis for temporarily restricted control of polyamine production.

2.3.3 Regulation

The most important factor regulating antizyme synthesis is cellular polyamine concentration. Polyamines induce antizyme by a rare mechanism; by programmed ribosomal frameshifting (Matsufuji *et al.* 1995). The antizyme mRNA contains two overlapping open reading frames. The second of these encodes most of the protein, but lacks an initiation codon. Translation initiates in reading frame 1, must shift to reading frame 2 for production of functionally active antizyme. Polyamines increase the efficiency of antizyme mRNA frameshifting just before translation would otherwise terminate in reading frame 1. The site of frameshifting in mammalian antizyme 1, as well as antizyme 2, is UCCUGA, where quadruplet translocation occurs at UCCU to shift reading to +1 frame before the UGA stop codon (Matsufuji *et al.* 1995, Ivanov *et al.* 1998b). For the frameshifting to occur efficiently, it is important that the 3' base of the quadruplet is the first base of the stop codon. Other important features are a pseudoknot just 3' of the shift site and a specific sequence 5' of the shift site (Matsufuji *et al.* 1995, Ivanov *et al.* 1998b, Ivanov *et al.* 2000a). A pseudoknot 3' of shift site is a common stimulator for eukaryotic –1 frameshifting, but the synthesis of antizyme is the only known case utilizing it in +1 frameshifting (Ivanov *et al.* 2000b). None of these *cis*-acting

sequences appears to mediate polyamine-specific induction. Instead, the polyamine induction of frameshifting seems to be mediated directly by the translational machinery itself, i.e. the ribosome or some component of it (Matsufuji *et al.* 1995, Ivanov *et al.* 2000a).

Frameshifting in antizyme mRNA is remarkably conserved during evolution in yeasts, molds, fungi, nematodes, insects and vertebrates (Ivanov *et al.* 2000a). The frameshifting sequence is also relatively well conserved. When putative antizyme sequence was analysed from 26 organism, in three somewhat distantly related nematodes the frameshifting sequence was UUU UGA instead of the usual UCC UGA. In the two molds and one fungus the shift site was CCC UGA. Putrescine, spermidine and spermine are all able to induce frameshift when rat antizyme mRNA was translated *in vitro* in rabbit reticulocyte lysate (Matsufuji *et al.* 1995). The optimal concentration was lowest for spermine, 0.12 mM, spermidine induced frameshifting optimally at concentration 0.8 mM and putrescine at 4 mM. The optimal concentrations of spermidine and spermine are in physiological ranges. Polyamines can bring the efficiency of frameshifting up to about 30 % and stimulate it over 10-fold compared to the level with no added exogenous polyamines in the reticulocyte lysate.

Otherwise not so much is known about the regulation of antizyme. Interleukin-1 induced up-regulation of antizyme mRNA has been detected in a human melanoma cell line and was shown to be due to elevated antizyme gene transcription (Yang *et al.* 1997). Polyamine depletion has been observed to markedly decrease transcription of antizyme 1 gene, but high polyamine concentrations did not have an effect on the steady-state levels of antizyme mRNA (Nilsson *et al.* 1997). Osmotic stress has been reported to induce changes in cellular levels of antizyme, hypotonic growth medium decreased and hypertonic increased the amount of antizyme (Mitchell *et al.* 1998a). This regulation appears to be mediated via alterations in antizyme stability. In one study, antizyme expression was reported to be controlled according to cell cycle (Bettuzzi *et al.* 1999).

A very interesting, but still poorly known, phenomenon in the regulation of antizyme is the antizyme inhibitor protein. It was detected at first from rat liver extracts as a protein that re-activated antizyme-inactivated ODC by replacing ODC in an ODC-antizyme complex (Fujita *et al.* 1982). It has higher affinity for ODC than antizyme (Kitani & Fujisawa 1989, Murakami *et al.* 1989). Its molecular weight is similar to ODC and both rat (Murakami *et al.* 1996) and human (Nilsson *et al.* 2000a) antizyme inhibitors are nearly 50 % identical to corresponding ODC, but display no enzyme activity. Expression of antizyme inhibitor seems to be growth-related, since inhibitor was rapidly induced in growth-stimulated mouse fibroblasts (Nilsson *et al.* 2000a) and its gene was identified by differential display as one of those genes showing enhanced expression in gastric tumors compared to normal gastric tissue (Jung *et al.* 2000).

Very recently a cloning of a novel ODC-like protein expressed in brain and testis was reported (Pitkänen *et al.* 2001). This human protein is 54 % identical to ODC and 45 % identical to antizyme inhibitor. Its putative antizyme-binding region is more similar to the antizyme-binding region of antizyme inhibitor than to that of ODC. This together with the facts that its expression in CHO moderately but clearly increases ODC activity in cell lysates, but not in reticulocyte lysates when expressed *in vitro*, suggests that the novel protein either is able to release ODC from the ODC-antizyme complex or possess weak

ODC activity itself. It might be another antizyme inhibitor or possess some other still unknown activities or functions, which are regulated by antizyme.

3 Aims of the present study

The functions that have been attributed to polyamines are many, varied and, in some cases, controversial but it is indisputable that polyamines are a requirement for cells to either grow or function in an optimal manner. Since the polyamine levels are increased in cancer cells and tissues as well as in all rapidly proliferating cells, polyamine research has traditionally placed a lot of emphasis on a role of polyamines in normal and malignant cell growth. However, attempts to use inhibitors of biosynthetic enzymes as chemotherapeutic agents have been mostly disappointing. This is apparently attributable to the polyamine transport system and dietary polyamines, but the contribution of abnormally regulated polyamine metabolism is equally obvious. The finding that polyamines are involved in the regulation of specific receptors such as the NMDA receptors and ion channels such as inwardly rectifying K⁺ channels has renewed interest in polyamine mediated regulation of cellular functions. It has also increased interest in polyamine metabolism in the central nervous system where NMDA receptors and inwardly rectifying K⁺ channels are both expressed abundantly.

In this study we wanted to elucidate the role of the first and crucial enzyme of polyamine biosynthesis, i.e. ornithine decarboxylase, and its protein inhibitor, antizyme, in the polyamine metabolism of CNS. In particular we were interested in whether the guanosine 5'-phosphate activatable ODC activity could be found in CNS. In another part of this study, we investigated the pathological consequences of lifelong deregulated ODC expression.

Aims of the present study are summarised as follows:

1. To investigate whether GTP-activatable ODC can be found in the CNS, where the basal activity of ODC has been suggested by others to be resistant to DFMO, which is a characteristic feature of the GTP-activatable ODC activity in tumours and if found, to characterize properties of the GTP-activatable brain ODC and compare them to the properties of tumour enzyme.
2. To localize and compare ODC and antizyme expression in adult rat brain using *in situ* hybridization and immunocytochemistry.

3. To study employing site-directed mutagenesis of aspartate-233, the role of one of the most highly conserved regions in eukaryotic ODCs and at the same time test whether the GTP-activation of ODC could be affected by this mutation.
4. To generate a transgenic mouse line expressing ODC cDNA under the control of an MMTV-LTR promotor and use it to study the pathological and physiological effects of deregulated ODC expression during the life of transgenic animals.

4 Materials and Methods

4.1 Assay of ornithine decarboxylase and antizyme activities (I, II, IV)

ODC activity was assayed by measuring the release of CO₂ from [1-¹⁴C]-ornithine (Amersham International, Buckinghamshire, UK) essentially as described (Jänne & Williams-Ashman 1971). The reaction mixture contained 12.5 mM Tris-HCl buffer, pH 7.3, 1 mM EDTA, 2.5 mM DTT, 0.2 mM PLP and 15 µM L-ornithine (1.25 nmol of [1-¹⁴C]-ornithine). Kinetic parameters were determined from Lineweaver-Burk reciprocal plots (I, II). In the kinetic analysis the concentration of L-ornithine varied from 0.05 mM to 1 mM. To determine the sensitivity to heat inactivation, tissue lysates were preincubated at 55 °C (I). To measure the effect of DFMO inhibition the samples were incubated with either L-ornithine (1.25 mM) or DFMO (2.5 mM) for one hour at 37 °C, then dialysed overnight against a 2000-fold excess of the reaction mixture buffer without L-ornithine and assayed for ODC activity (I, II).

Antizyme activities (I) were determined as described (Fong *et al.* 1976). The principle of the assay was to mix the antizyme sample with an ODC preparation of known activity, and to compare the observed enzyme activity in the mixture with the expected value.

4.2 Preparation of brain extracts (I)

Sprague-Dawley male rats were killed by decapitation. The brains were carefully removed and frozen at -70 °C for one hour. Dissections were performed on an ice-cooled glass plate by the method of Glowinski and Iversen (Glowinski & Iversen 1966). The brain region were stored at -70 °C until used and then homogenised in 3 vol. of cold 25 mM Tris-HCl buffer, pH 7.4, containing 0.1 mM EDTA, 5 mM dithiothreitol (DTT) and 0.1 mM pyridoxal 5'-phosphate (PLP). The homogenates were centrifuged at 105 000 x g for one hour at 4 °C. After double (NH₄)₂SO₄ precipitation (20 % - 60 %) the pellets were

dissolved in 0.1 M Tris-HCl buffer, pH 7.1, containing 4 mM EDTA, 4 mM DTT and 0.4 mM PLP.

The dissolved pellets were treated with 250 mM NaCl and applied to a Sephadex G-75 Superfine column (Pharmacia Biotech AB, Uppsala, Sweden) to separate ODC and antizyme. The column was eluted with 0.1 M Tris-HCl buffer, pH 7.1, containing 4 mM EDTA, 4 mM DTT, 0.4 mM PLP and 250 NaCl. After gel filtration NaCl, which decreases ODC activity in assay mixture (Kallio *et al.* 1979), was removed from fractions using Sephadex G-25 columns (PD-10 columns, Pharmacia Biotech AB, Uppsala, Sweden). Desalted fractions were used for ODC and antizyme activity assays.

4.3 Construction of plasmids and site directed mutagenesis (II)

Mouse ODC cDNA was a kind gift from Dr. S. Gilmour (The Lankenau Medical Research Center, Philadelphia, PA, USA). The plasmid pODC1.7 was obtained by cloning a 1691 bp *SalI* - *PvuII* fragment of the mouse ODC cDNA into a pMSG eukaryotic expression vector (Pharmacia Biotech AB, Uppsala, Sweden) containing the dexamethasone-inducible mouse mammary tumor virus long terminal repeat (MMTV-LTR) promoter. The plasmid pODC1.7(D233V) contained the *SalI* - *PvuII* fragment of the ODC cDNA in which the codon GAT, encoding the aspartate residue 233, was changed to GTT, encoding valine. Oligonucleotide-directed mutagenesis was carried out by subcloning the *SalI* - *PvuII* fragment into an M13 mp9 phage and using the “gapped duplex” method (Kramer *et al.* 1984) according to the manufacturer's instructions (site directed mutagenesis kit, Boehringer Mannheim, Mannheim, Germany). The mutagenic oligonucleotide used was 5'-CTGCTTGTTATTGGT GG-3', mismatch being in italics. The sequences of DNA constructs were verified using the manual Sanger dideoxynucleotide method (Sanger *et al.* 1977).

4.4 Cell culture and DNA transfection (II)

The ODC-deficient Chinese hamster ovary cell line, C55.7, was generously provided by Dr. I. Scheffler (University of California San Diego, La Jolla, CA, USA). C55.7 cells were grown in Dulbecco's modified Eagle's medium (DMEM, GibcoBRL, Paisley, UK) with low glucose and 10% fetal calf serum (FCS) supplemented with 0.5 mM putrescine, nonessential amino acids mixture and antibiotics. The cell lines derived by transfection of the C55.7 cells were grown in the above medium but without added putrescine. The cells expressing mutated mouse ODC were grown in a medium containing 0.1 μ M dexamethasone in order to induce ODC-activity for maintaining constant growth.

The C55.7 cells were transfected using the standard calcium phosphate coprecipitation method with a glycerol shock (Ausubel *et al.* 1993). Two days after transfection, the cells were transferred to a medium lacking putrescine and containing dialyzed FCS for selection of the stable transfectants. The selected cultures were grown either in the

presence or absence of 0.1 μM dexamethasone and selection was carried out for 17 - 21 days before isolating colonies. The integration of transfected constructs was confirmed both by the polymerase chain reaction and Southern analysis.

For ODC activity assays cells were fed with fresh medium containing 0.1 μM dexamethasone 7 hours before harvesting. Cells were homogenised by repeated freezing and thawing on a dry-ice bath and dissolved in 25 mM Tris-HCl buffer, pH 7.5, containing 2.5 mM DTT, 0.1 mM EDTA and 0.5 mM phenylmethylsulfonylfluoride (PMSF). For kinetic assays cell lysates were fractionated with a two-step $(\text{NH}_4)_2\text{SO}_4$ precipitation (20 % - 60 %). The protein precipitate was dissolved in homogenisation buffer and dialysed before ODC activity assays.

4.5 Northern blot analysis (II)

Expression levels of wild-type and D233V-ODC mRNAs in C55.7 cells were measured using Northern blot analysis. Total RNA from cultured cells was isolated by acid guanidinium thiocyanate-phenol-chloroform extraction (Chomczynski & Sacchi 1987). RNA gel electrophoresis and transfer onto nitrocellulose were performed by standard techniques (Sambrook *et al.* 1989). Blots were probed with a labelled 1691 bp *SalI-PvuII* fragment of the mouse ODC cDNA and autoradiographed. The autoradiography films were scanned using a laser densitometer (Computing Densitometer Model 300A, Molecular Dynamics, Sunnyvale, CA, USA). ODC mRNA levels in different samples were normalized by comparing them to the levels of 28S rRNA determined from the same blots.

4.6 Generation and analysis of transgenic mice (IV)

The transgenic mice were produced by the pronuclear microinjection technique (Hogan *et al.* 1986). Prior to microinjection, the pODC1.7 plasmid (II) was digested with *Tth IIII*⁻ and *BamHI* to release the MMTV LTR promotor and ODC cDNA from the vector. The *Tth IIII* - *BamHI* fragment was isolated by preparative agarose gel electrophoresis and purified by CsCl centrifugation. The purified DNA was injected into the pronucleus of fertilized oocytes from superovulated C57Bl/6 x C3H/HeJ mice mated with males of the same hybrid strain. The microinjected zygotes were transferred into oviducts of pseudopregnant foster females.

The transgenic animals were identified by extracting high molecular weight DNA from 2 - 3 cm sections of mice tails. The primary detection of the transgene was carried out with the polymerase chain reaction and confirmed by Southern hybridization. The genotyped mice were analysed by determining ODC activity in tissue lysates and by histological examination of tissue sections. For ODC activity assays frozen tissues (kept at -70°C) were homogenised in 1 - 1.5 ml of ice-cold 25 mM Tris-HCl, pH 7.4, containing 2.5 mM DTT, 0.1 mM PLP, 0.1 mM EDTA and 0.5 mM PMSF. The

homogenates were clarified by centrifuging at 105 000 x g for 60 min at 4 °C. The supernatants were assayed for ODC enzyme activity. For histological examination fresh tissue samples were fixed in 4% formaldehyde in 10 mM sodium phosphate, 0.148 M NaCl, pH 7.4, and embedded in paraffin. Sections of 5 µm were cut, deparaffinized and stained with hematoxylin and eosin.

4.7 *In situ* hybridization (III)

Male adult Sprague-Dawley rats were used for *in situ* hybridization. The frozen tissues were sectioned with Microm HM 500 cryostat at 14 µm and thaw-mounted onto polysine glass slides (Menzel, Germany). The oligonucleotides used in hybridization corresponded to nucleotides 1474-1518 (antisense) of rat ODC mRNA (Wen *et al.* 1989) and to nucleotides 71-109 (antisense) of rat antizyme mRNA (Matsufuji *et al.* 1995) and were labeled at the 3'end with [³³P]dATP (New England Nuclear Research Products, Boston, MA, USA). Several control probes with the same length and similar GC content and specific activity were used to determine the specificity of the hybridization. The specificity of probes was also verified by Northern analysis.

In situ hybridization was carried out as described previously (Kononen & Peltto-Huikko 1997). After hybridization the sections were either covered with Kodak Biomax MR autoradiofilm (Kodak, Rochester, NY, USA) for 30-60 days or dipped in Kodak NTB2 nuclear track emulsion and exposed 90 days at 4°C. The hybridization signals were quantified using an image analysis system consisting of IBM-PC, Sensi-Cam digital camera (PCO Computer Optics GmbH, Kelheim, Germany), Nikon 55-mm lens and Northern Light precision illuminator (Imaging Research, St. Catharines, Ontario, Canada). The measurements were carried out using Image-Pro Plus programme (Media Cybernetics, Silver Spring, MD, USA). The grey levels corresponding to ¹⁴C-plastic standards (Amersham International, Buckinghamshire, UK) lying within the exposure range of the film were determined and used in a Lagrange approximation to construct the grey level to activity transfer function. The borders of the measuring fields were interactively defined, and the average activity in the tissue fields was calculated. At least five sections were measured, and the mean value was used.

4.8 Immunocytochemistry (III)

Rats were anesthetized with pentobarbital (30 mg/kg, i.p.) and perfused transcardially first with 100 ml of saline followed by a mixture of 4 % paraformaldehyde and 0.1 % picric acid in 0.1 M phosphate buffered saline (PBS), pH 7.3, for 4 – 5 min. After perfusion the brains were excised and further fixed by immersion in the same solution for 60 min. The samples were cryoprotected with 15 % sucrose in PBS before sectioning in the cryostat. Immunocytochemistry was carried out using ABC-method. Primary antibodies were rabbit antiserum against mouse ODC (Laitinen *et al.* 1986) and rabbit

antiserum against rat antizyme (Matsufuji *et al.* 1990). Diaminobenzidine was used as a chromogen. After staining sections were dehydrated, mounted and examined with Nikon Microphot-FXA microscope. Controls included omission of the primary or secondary antibodies and preabsorption of the primary antibodies with respective proteins.

4.9 Other methods

Protein concentrations were measured by the method of Lowry (Lowry *et al.* 1951) with bovine serum albumin as the standard (I, II, IV). Polymerase chain reaction and Southern analysis were accomplished (II, IV) according to standard procedures (Ausubel *et al.* 1993). For statistical analysis, the Student's t-test was used (I).

5 Results

5.1 Detection and characterization of GTP-activatable ornithine decarboxylase in the rat brain (I)

The brains of adult male rats were dissected to five regions: cerebellum, cortex, hippocampus, hypothalamus and "midbrain". When crude cytosol fractions or ammonium sulphate-precipitated dialysates were assayed for ODC activity, the hypothalamus and midbrain showed highest activity and the cerebellum lowest. However, the difference was less than 10-fold. The presence of 0.1 mM GTP in the enzyme assay increased ODC activity in the cerebellum lysate nearly two-fold, increases in other lysates were minor and activity even decreased in the dialysed $(\text{NH}_4)_2\text{SO}_4$ -precipitate of hippocampus lysate (0.82-fold change).

In order to further characterize the ODC activities of brain regions, gel-permeation chromatography in the presence of 0.25 M NaCl was performed to dissociate the ODC-antizyme complex and to separate the ODC and the antizyme from each other. The GTP-activatable ODC activity was clearly found from each brain regions in the eluted fractions. In the cerebellum ODC activity was increased 4.2-fold in the presence of 0.1 M GTP, in all other regions increases were between 2.0- and 2.7 fold. The specificity of activation was tested by incubating the brain and kidney enzymes with various nucleotide triphosphates. As expected, kidney ODC was not affected by any of nucleotides tested. However, the ODCs of midbrain and hypothalamus that were chosen to represent brain ODC, were stimulated 1.5 – 2-fold by GTP, dGTP and ATP, and slightly by dATP. The pyrimidine nucleotides were ineffective. The $K_{1/2}$ values for GTP and ATP were approximately 2 μM and 40 μM , respectively, indicating that GTP was favoured over ATP and could activate brain ODC in lower concentration. The GTP-induced activation of ODC was essentially irreversible since activity was elevated even after GTP was removed from the preincubated lysates by extensive dialysis. GTP appeared to effect on ODC mainly by increasing V_{max} value of the enzyme.

Because the GTP-activation of ODC could be detected clearly only when the enzyme was dissociated and separated from the antizyme, we studied the sensitivity of brain and

kidney ODCs for the inhibition by antizyme. A constant amount of ODC activity was mixed with increasing amount of partially purified brain antizyme and the ODC activity remaining was assayed. There was no difference in the inhibition of the kidney ODC in the presence or absence of GTP, whereas the GTP-activatable brain ODC activity from the gel filtration fractions of the cerebellum appeared to be more sensitive to antizyme inhibition than activity assayed in the absence of GTP. When sensitivity to heat inactivation was studied, brain ODC activity was more stable than activity in kidneys. However, GTP did not have any significant effect on the heat sensitivity of brain ODC.

Since it has been suggested that the basal ODC activity in the neocortex and the cerebellum is resistant to DFMO (Zawia *et al.* 1991), we determined the effect of DFMO on the ODC activity in the different brain regions. DFMO inhibited around 60 % of the ODC activity from all brain regions. However, the activities detected after extensive dialysis were very low both in the controls and in the DFMO inhibited samples. Kidney ODC was inhibited virtually completely.

5.2 Expression of ornithine decarboxylase and antizyme in the rat brain (III)

In order to obtain detailed expression patterns for ODC and antizyme in the rat brain and to compare their expression we employed both *in situ* hybridization and immunocytochemistry. *In situ* hybridization showed that ODC and antizyme mRNAs are widely expressed in the brain. The hybridization signal for ODC mRNA was clearly lower than that of antizyme mRNA in all areas investigated, therefore twice as long exposure time was used for ODC mRNA than for antizyme mRNA. The highest expression for both genes was detected in the cerebellar cortex, hippocampus, hypothalamic paraventricular and supraoptic nuclei, locus coeruleus, olfactory bulb, piriform cortex and pontine nuclei (Table I). Considering larger brain regions, thalamus showed lowest expression for both mRNAs. The ODC and antizyme mRNA-expressing cells were large indicating that they were very likely neurons.

Immunocytochemistry confirmed the results of *in situ* hybridization. Immunoreactivity for both ODC and antizyme was detected widely. ODC antibody displayed mainly cytoplasmic staining in all areas, whereas antizyme protein had two distinct patterns of subcellular localization. In most regions of brain, the antizyme staining was localized in the cytoplasm, as expected. However, antizyme was predominantly detected in the nerve cell nuclei in some areas including the cerebellar cortex, anterior olfactory nucleus, frontal cortex, cingulate cortex, the central nucleus of amygdala, ventromedial hypothalamic nucleus, anterior hypothalamic area, ventroposterior and ventrolateral thalamic nucleus, cochlear nuclei and trapezoid body.

Table 1. Semiquantitative evaluation of ODC and antizyme mRNA distribution in rat brain.

Brain region	ODC mRNA	Antizyme mRNA	Brain region	ODC mRNA	Antizyme mRNA
<u>Telencephalon</u>			Subthalamic nucleus	++++	++++
Olfactory bulb:			Hypothalamus:		
Internal granular layer	++++	++++	Suprachiasmatic nucleus	++	+++
Mitral cell layer	++++	++++	Anterior hypothalamic area	++	+++
Anterior olfactory nucleus	+++	++++	Paraventricular nucleus	++++	++++
Piriform cortex	++++	++++	Supraoptic nucleus	++++	++++
Olfactory tubercle	+++	++++	Ventromedial nucleus	+++	+++
Frontal cortex	+++	+++	Arcuate nucleus	+++	+++
Cingulate cortex	+++	+++	Posterior nucleus	+++	++
Insular cortex	+++	+++	Mammillary nuclei	+	+++
Frontoparietal cortex	+++	+++	<u>Mesencephalon</u>		
Endopiriform nucleus	++	++	Superior colliculus	+	++
Caudate putamen	+	++	Inferior colliculus	++	+++
Hippocampus:			Subst. nigra (pars compacta)	+++	+++
CA1/4	++++	++++	Red nucleus	+++	++++
Dentate gyrus	++++	++++	Retrorubal nucleus	++	+++
Entorhinal cortex	+	+++	Ventral tegmental area	+	++
Amygdala:			<u>Pons/medulla</u>		
Basolateral nucleus	++	++	Pontine nuclei	+++	++++
Central nucleus	++	++	Dorsal tegmental nucleus	++	+++
Medial nucleus	+	++	Ventral tegmental nucleus	+++	+++
Cortical nucleus	++	++	Reticular tegmental nucleus	+	+++
<u>Diencephalon</u>			Trapezoid body	++	+++
Epithalamus:			Superior olive	+	+
Medial habenula	+++	++++	Inferior olive	+	++
Nucleus of Darkschewitz	+++	+++	Raphe nuclei	+	++
Thalamus:			Locus coeruleus	++++	++++
Anterodorsal nucleus	++	+++	Cochlear nuclei	++	+++
Paratenial nucleus	+	++	Motor trigeminal nucleus	++	++
Reticular nucleus	+	++	Pr. sensory trigem. nucleus	+++	+++
Paraventricular nucleus	++	+++	Principal oculomotor nucleus	+++	+++
Rhomboid nucleus	++	++	Facial nucleus	++	+++
Ventroposterior nucleus	+	++	Prepositus hypogl. nucleus	++	+++
Centromedial nucleus	++	+++	Vestibular nuclei	++	+++
Subparafascicular nucleus	+	+++	Nucl. spinal tr. trigem. nerve	++	++
Medial geniculate nucleus	+	++	Nucleus solitary tractus	+	++
Zona incerta	++	++++	Cerebellar cortex	++++	++++

Abundance of mRNAs was determined from optical density measurement: ++++ > 100 % above the background, +++ > 75 % above the background, ++ > 50 above the background, + >25 % above the background.

5.3 Site-directed mutagenesis and analysis of D233V-mutated ornithine decarboxylase (II)

A point-mutation changing aspartate-233 to valine was introduced into mouse ODC cDNA and ligated to the pMSG expression vector under MMTV-LTR promoter. The effects of the mutation on the enzymatic activity and catalytic properties of ODC were studied by establishing C55.7 cell lines expressing either wild-type or mutated ODC. Colonies transfected with the pODC1.7 plasmid encoding wild-type ODC grew faster and were larger than those transfected with pODC1.7(D233V). Twenty-two of pODC1.7 transfectants and eight of pODC1.7(D233V) transfectants were assayed for ODC activity. Clone K2 of pODC1.7 and clone B7 of pODC1.7(D233V) transfectants were selected for further studies. The integration of the transfected constructs into genomes of K2 and B7 cells was confirmed both by the polymerase chain reaction and Southern analysis. K2 and B7 clones expressed ODC at relatively high level, but were still typical representative of their groups. ODC activity in B7 cells was 4.6-fold lower compared to that in K2 cells, although the level of ODC mRNA was 2.3-fold higher in the B7 cells. The D233V-mutation resulted in an increase in the K_m values for the substrate L-ornithine and the cofactor PLP by about 20-fold. Similarly, the mutated enzyme had 15-fold higher K_i value for DFMO.

5.4 Generation and analysis of ornithine decarboxylase expressing transgenic mice (IV)

A transgenic mouse line expressing ODC cDNA under the control of an MMTV-LTR promoter was generated and used to study the pathological and physiological effects of deregulated ODC expression during the life of transgenic animals. After the transgenic founder animal was generated, the transgenic mice were followed in seven generations. The average litter size, including both live and dead pups, was not significantly different from that of non-transgenic. However, the breeding of homozygous transgenic mice proved to be difficult due to the high number of infertile mice. In later generations, the ratio of males to females decreased, resulting in low availability of transgenic males for reproduction. At birth, the offspring appeared normal. At about 4 weeks of age, some of transgenic pups were smaller than non-transgenic controls, but that did not prevent them from reaching normal size at adult stage.

When ODC activities were systematically assayed in tissues of transgenic and control animals, the most significant difference was detected in some of the reproductive organs of male mice. The ODC activity was two times higher in testis, about 20 times higher in seminal vesicle and fat pads and about 400 times higher in preputial gland of transgenic males when compared to age-matched non-transgenic animals. A moderate increase in ODC activity was assayed also in the heart and lung of transgenic males. In contrast, the ODC activity was significantly lower in the prostate and kidney tissues. The lower ODC activity in kidneys was observed also in the female transgenic mice, but there were no

significant changes in the enzyme activity in the reproductive organs of females. In addition to kidneys, the transgenic females had lower ODC activity in the heart, but increased activity in the brain and liver. Changes were statistically significant but moderate.

The low fertility rate of transgenic mice can be explained by abnormalities found in the histological examination of sexual organs. The testes of the transgenic mice were smaller than those of control animals. Although the testicular epithelium of most fertile transgenic males was normal and produced normal-appearing spermatozoa, the testicular tissues of several infertile transgenic mice showed a reduced number of mature spermatozoa and immature spermatogenic cells were seen in the testicular lumen. The number of preputial glands in the infertile transgenic mice was reduced and the epithelium in the lumen was occasionally stratified and keratinized. The seminal vesicles and prostates of the transgenic males appeared to be normal. The ovaries of infertile female transgenic mice were smaller than those control females. In addition, the number of follicles was low and chronic inflammatory infiltrates were frequently seen.

The physiological and pathological state of heterozygous transgenic mice was followed for a two-year period. No abnormalities were observed before the age of six months. However, as the mice aged, the number of diseased animals increased and by the age of two years pathological changes were found in 25% of the transgenic mice. Histological examination of tissues from necropsies revealed that most common pathological alterations were inflammatory processes including pancreatitis, hepatitis, sialoadenitis and pyelonephritis. Spontaneous tumours were found in eight transgenic mice, including a benign fibroid skin tumour and vascular tumour in the liver, three mammary carcinomas with one lung metastasis, one intestinal adenocarcinoma and a lymphoma. Age-matched non-transgenic mice had no overt histological abnormalities.

6 Discussion

6.1 GTP-activatable ornithine decarboxylase in the rat brain

The present study was the first to report activation of mammalian ODC in normal tissues by GTP or by any other potential allosteric effector. Some prokaryotic ODCs such as biosynthetic ODC of *E. coli* (Applebaum *et al.* 1977, Anagnostopoulos & Kyriakidis 1996) and *Lactobacillus 30a* ODC (Oliveira *et al.* 1997), and ODCs from some lower eukaryotes such as *S. cerevisiae* (Tyagi *et al.* 1981) are activated allosterically by GTP. GTP-activatable ODC has been detected also in tumor cell lysates prepared from mouse epidermal papillomas (O'Brien *et al.* 1986, O'Brien *et al.* 1987), human squamous cell carcinoma (Hietala *et al.* 1988), colorectal adenocarcinoma (Hietala *et al.* 1990), gastric cancer (Okuzumi *et al.* 1991) or colorectal carcinoma (Matsubara *et al.* 1995). In these cases, as well as in the present work, it is not known whether GTP is a real allosteric effector of ODC or if it activates ODC indirectly via other regulatory protein(s).

The ability of GTP to activate ODC varied in lysates prepared from different parts of brain, but the activation was always higher when antizyme was removed from the lysate by gel-filtration chromatography. The activation was highest in the cerebellum lysates both before and after gel-filtration (2- and 4.2-fold). ODC from the cortex and hippocampus displayed lowest activation, but in the latter the total enzyme activity was highest. In ammonium sulphate precipitated tumour lysates GTP activation was at highest 8-fold, but generally less than 2-fold (Hietala *et al.* 1988, Hietala *et al.* 1990).

The heat sensitivity of brain ODC was comparable with that of mouse epidermal tumour GTP-activatable ODC, which is more stable than the normal epidermal ODC (O'Brien *et al.* 1986, O'Brien *et al.* 1987) or kidney ODC that was used as a control in this study. However, GTP has a substantial protective effect against heat inactivation of the GTP-activatable tumour ODC, but this effect was not observed with the brain enzyme which does not necessarily indicate differences between brain and tumour ODC, but may

imply differences in the utilization or regulation of degradative machinery in different tissue lysates.

Tumour ODC was activated only by GTP and dGTP (O'Brien *et al.* 1986, O'Brien *et al.* 1987) whereas brain ODC could be activated by both purine nucleotide triphosphates, and their deoxyforms. GTP was highly favoured in activation over ATP, the $K_{1/2}$ value for GTP was 2 μM and for ATP 40 μM . Tumour ODC has a lower $K_{1/2}$ for GTP, 0.1 μM , although the order of magnitude was similar. These GTP concentrations are significantly lower than typical GTP concentrations in cells which range from $\approx 50 \mu\text{M}$ to 200 - 300 μM (Otero 1990, Jinnah *et al.* 1993). In that case ODC may always be maximally activated by GTP in cells if activation is not prevented e.g. by antizyme. We detected activation clearly in all brain lysates when antizyme was dissociated from ODC and removed by gel-filtration chromatography. Agreeing with previous data, it appeared that GTP-activatable ODC is inhibited more readily by antizyme. On the other hand, ammonium sulphate precipitation and gel-filtration chromatography decreased GTP concentration in the lysates and might have made the activation possible, i.e. most of the enzyme may have been "activated" in intact cells and raw lysates, and this activation could have been at first reversed by the removal of GTP, which would have made the enzyme again more clearly GTP-activatable. However, GTP-activation was apparently irreversible, since even after extensive dialysis activity in a sample preincubated with GTP was higher than in a sample preincubated without GTP. These samples were not activated by GTP after dialysis and the possibility remains that GTP only stabilized the enzyme in preincubation, although this may not be likely because there was no stabilizing effect by GTP on brain ODC when heat stability was tested. Furthermore, also tumour enzyme has been shown to be irreversibly activated by GTP and in this case the enzyme sample preincubated without GTP was activated after dialysis (O'Brien *et al.* 1987). GTP activated brain ODC mainly by increasing the V_{max} value indicating enhanced catalytic efficiency. In contrast, GTP effected mainly K_{m} values of tumour ODC (O'Brien *et al.* 1986, O'Brien *et al.* 1987, Hietala *et al.* 1988).

There are several explanations how GTP-activatable ODC is brought about. At the very beginning of this work it was known that human and mouse genomes contain several ODC-like sequences and it was considered whether a normally silent ODC gene could be expressed in tumour cells. This was later shown to be virtually impossible. The human genome contains two highly ODC-like loci and another of them is a pseudogene, that can not be activated by simple mutation (Hickok *et al.* 1990, Radford *et al.* 1990). Recently cloned ODC-like protein is moderately identical to ODC (54 %) and might even possess some ODC activity (Pitkänen *et al.* 2001). However, it has a valine residue in a position corresponding to Cys-360, which means that its ODC-like catalytic efficiency would almost certainly be greatly diminished from that of ODC (Coleman *et al.* 1993), and that catalysis would probably not be specific for the L-ornithine or for decarboxylation (Jackson *et al.* 2000). Nevertheless, lack of Cys-360 may do ODC activity resistant to DFMO, because Cys-360 is the major binding residue of DFMO (Poulin *et al.* 1992). This could explain the low residual ODC activity we detected in the brain lysates after DFMO inhibition. In tumour cells ability to be activated by GTP could be a consequence of mutation in ODC gene, but GTP-activatable ODC in brain can not be explained by mutation and it is not plausible that two basically different mechanisms could result in the formation of GTP-activatable ODC. It seems more apparent that GTP

activation is a result of tissue specific posttranslational modification or tissue specific function of regulatory protein(s).

In principle, GTP could bind to ODC directly affecting its catalytic function, or GTP could activate a GTP-binding protein which mediates the activation of ODC, or it could be a substrate for a kinase that phosphorylates ODC. The first alternative is not likely. Structures and amino acid sequences of GTP-binding sites from several proteins are well known (Geyer & Wittinghofer 1997, Takai *et al.* 2001). ODC does not contain obvious putative binding sites for GTP, and although point mutations could create areas resembling the binding sites, they can not explain the presence of GTP-activatable enzyme in the brain as noted above. It is not plausible either that a posttranslational modification could create a binding site. The alternative suggesting that GTP acts as a substrate for a kinase appears to be more realistic. There are kinases that accept both ATP and GTP as a substrate (Richert *et al.* 1979, Payne & Dahmus 1993), and also kinases that accept deoxynucleotides as a substrate (Levy-Favatier *et al.* 1987, Payne & Dahmus 1993). The kinase using GTP as a substrate need not phosphorylate ODC directly. It could be involved in a signaling cascade leading finally to the phosphorylation of ODC. On the other hand, the non-hydrolyzable GTP analog GTP[-S] can also activate tumour ODC (O'Brien *et al.* 1987) although it certainly can not be used as a substrate for a kinase. The effect of GTP[-S] on brain ODC was not tested in this work. The third and also a very plausible, alternative is that GTP activates at first GTP-binding regulatory protein that regulates ODC directly or activates a signaling pathway leading to ODC phosphorylation.

Properties of GTP-activatable brain ODC agree well with those reported for the phosphorylated ODC from macrophage cell line (Reddy *et al.* 1996). The phosphorylated enzyme was more stable and displayed a higher V_{\max} value. Phosphorylation would also explain irreversibility, or reversibility in some cases, depending whether phosphatases and kinases are present. e.g. in the brain, fractions of ODC could be unphosphorylated and bound to antizyme and it could be phosphorylated when cells are lysed and antizyme removed. Alternatively, cell lysis could expose ODC to phosphatases that dephosphorylate the enzyme, which then again could be phosphorylated and activated. This scheme requires that kinase co-purify with ODC in the gel-filtration chromatography. On the other hand, if GTP activation is a result of direct interaction with regulatory protein, the regulatory protein should as well co-purify with ODC. It should be pointed out, that the different properties of tumour and brain ODC are understandable and to a certain extent expected. The enzyme may be phosphorylated at different residues or could be regulated by different regulatory proteins in the brain and tumors which have very different characteristics to tissues. The phosphorylation pattern in the tumours may even be aberrant.

Why is there GTP-activatable ODC in the brain and in some tumours? CNF is a particular tissue when it comes to polyamine metabolism. Polyamines have there specific functions in the regulation of ion channels and glutamine-activated receptor channels (Haghighi & Cooper 1998, Oliver *et al.* 2000). Polyamines have an essential role in the development and differentiation of CNS and their metabolism is altered in various pathological conditions (Bernstein & Müller 1999). Antizyme concentration in CNS is higher than elsewhere (Laitinen *et al.* 1985, Gritli-Linde *et al.* 2001). Brain is together with testis the tissues where transgenic mice overexpressing ODC have the most significant changes in putrescine and polyamine levels (Halmekytö *et al.* 1991a,

Halmekytö *et al.* 1993). GTP-activatable ODC could be used to modulate some of the CNS-specific functions of polyamines or it could be important during restricted time in the development of neurons. In tumours ODC regulation may be working aberrantly and in the corresponding non-malignant cells GTP-activatable ODC could most likely exist, if it existed at all in this cell type, only during development and differentiation, since tumour cells are generally poorly differentiated.

Clarifying of the origin and function of GTP-activatable ODC would be aided by the purification of the enzyme. If the ability to be activated by GTP is lost during purification, it is likely that effector proteins or kinases are required. Potential roles of phosphorylation in ODC activation could be studied using [^{-32}P]-GTP and/or [^{-32}P]-ATP and immunoprecipitating ODC from labelling reactions. One way to address these questions could be to study whether recombinant ODC is activated in brain lysate, which even could be depleted from endogenous ODC activity. If exogenous ODC were activated, site-directed mutagenesis could be employed to elucidate the mechanism of GTP-activation. Dominant negative mutant forms of signaling proteins could be tested for the ability to prevent GTP-activation. An example of signaling proteins that might be involved in the phosphorylation and/or GTP-activation of ODC are members of MAP kinase pathway. MAP kinases themselves phosphorylate serine and threonine residues in many growth-related – but also in other type of – proteins (Pearson *et al.* 2001).

6.2 Expression of ornithine decarboxylase and antizyme in the rat brain

We carried out this study in order to localize and compare ODC and antizyme expression in different brain regions. Polyamines have a plethora of demonstrated or suggested functions in CNS and polyamine metabolisms by CNS has characteristic features of its own, which is discussed in the previous chapter and in the chapters 1.1.3 and 1.1.4. Considering all interesting observations surprisingly little is known about the regulation of polyamine metabolism and the roles of ODC and antizyme in the normal adult brain. The amount of ODC protein in various tissues usually correlates well with enzyme activity, but in brains a noticeably high amount of immunoreactive ODC is present although enzyme activity is relatively low (Laitinen 1985). This may be due to the antizyme, which is present in the brain and could form a complex with the enzyme. The complex is formed efficiently at least when cells are lysed for ODC purification (Laitinen *et al.* 1986). However, in cell lysates and in cell lines of non-neural origin ODC in ODC-antizyme complex is degraded extremely rapidly (Murakami *et al.* 1992b, Murakami *et al.* 1992c, Murakami *et al.* 1993). Brain might be exception to this rule or ODC and antizyme could be expressed in different locations in the CNS. Correlation of expression patterns of ODC and antizyme to known function of polyamines in CNS could as well be interesting and potentially informative. Actually we considered that the localization of ODC and antizyme expression is a definite prerequisite for the comprehensive understanding of the balanced regulation of polyamine metabolism in CNS.

Both immunohistochemistry and *in situ* hybridization experiments demonstrated that ODC and antizyme are widely expressed in the rat brain. Their expression was clearly confined to neurons, agreeing with earlier observations about ODC expression in rodent and human brains (Müller *et al.* 1991, Müller *et al.* 1993, Bernstein & Müller 1995, Ichikawa *et al.* 1997, Ichikawa *et al.* 1998, Gritli-Linde *et al.* 2001). Glial cells have reported to display ODC activity (Laube & Veh 1997) as expected due to the ubiquitous presence and essentiality of polyamines, but immunoreactivity for ODC is on the detectable level only in certain rare cases (Bernstein & Müller 1999).

The highest expression for both genes was detected in the cerebellar cortex, hippocampus, hypothalamic paraventricular and supraoptic nuclei, locus coeruleus, olfactory bulb, piriform cortex and pontine nuclei. Overall expression pattern matched well with those reported later by others (Gritli-Linde *et al.* 2001). There was no obvious correlation between ODC mRNA expression and enzyme activities determined in our previous study (I) apparently because the brains were dissected to five relatively roughly defined regions and because antizyme mRNA was nearly always expressed strongly concomitantly with ODC mRNA leaving the final controlling of protein expression levels to depend on translational and post-translational regulation.

Polyamines are responsible for the intrinsic gating and rectification of those subgroups of inward rectifying Kir channels which are strong or intermediate rectifiers such as Kir2 and Kir3 channels (Ficker *et al.* 1994, Lopatin *et al.* 1994). Distribution of Kir2 and Kir3 mRNAs in the adult rodent brain has been studied in details (Karschin *et al.* 1994, Kobayashi *et al.* 1995, Dissmann *et al.* 1996, Horio *et al.* 1996, Karschin *et al.* 1996, Töpert *et al.* 1998) and exhibits interesting similarities with the expression of ODC and antizyme mRNAs reported in the present study. We detected a very high expression of both ODC and antizyme mRNAs in nearly all those regions that have been reported to express Kir2 or Kir3 channels at the high level. The only major exception with Kir2 channels was thalamus, where relatively high levels of antizyme mRNA were observed, but ODC mRNA was expressed only moderately. Furthermore, expression of all Kir2 mRNAs, like ODC and antizyme mRNAs, is restricted to neurons, no signals for them have been detected in glial cells (Horio *et al.* 1996, Karschin *et al.* 1996). Except Kir3.4 mRNA which is expressed only at the low levels in the brain, the overall distribution of other Kir3 mRNAs is rather widespread and overlapping in many CNS neurons. There is some controversial data, but generally olfactory bulb, hippocampus, cortex, thalamus and cerebellum all exhibit a strong hybridization signal for Kir3.1, Kir3.2 and Kir3.3 mRNAs (Karschin *et al.* 1994, Kobayashi *et al.* 1995, Dissmann *et al.* 1996, Karschin *et al.* 1996). Again all these regions with the exception of thalamus showed high ODC and antizyme expression in our study. High and simultaneous ODC and antizyme mRNA levels suggest that polyamine concentrations are regulated strictly and rapidly and maybe in a wider range in these regions. This might imply that the controlling of polyamine levels is indeed used to regulate Kir channels *in vivo*. In the thalamus hybridization signal for antizyme mRNA concentration is strikingly higher than for ODC mRNA. Could this mean that in the thalamus a lower polyamine concentration and weaker inward rectifying is required or sufficient?

Expression levels for ODC mRNA were clearly lower than ones for antizyme mRNA in all the areas investigated, and the appropriate signal for ODC mRNA was obtained by using twice as long exposure time as for antizyme. Although ODC is regulated at the

levels of transcription, translation and the degradation of enzyme protein (Davis *et al.* 1992, Shantz & Pegg 1999), the regulation of transcription plays nearly always a predominant role. When ODC expression is not stimulated the levels of ODC mRNA could be expected to be low. This is supported by the fact that ODC mRNA is relatively rapidly degraded with the half-life of 2.5 to 5 hours (Berger & Porter 1986, Weiner & Dias 1992). The principal regulation of antizyme expression takes place at the translational level where polyamines induce a programmed ribosomal frameshifting in antizyme mRNA (Coffino 2001a, Coffino 2001b). The synthesis of antizyme as a rapid response to increasing polyamine concentration can occur only if cells maintain a certain level of antizyme mRNA continuously and this has been shown to be the case, a large amount of antizyme mRNA is constitutively expressed in rat tissues and its half-life after actinomycin D treatment is as long as 12 hours (Matsufuji *et al.* 1990).

Consistently with others (Karschin *et al.* 1994, Kobayashi *et al.* 1995, Dissmann *et al.* 1996, Karschin *et al.* 1996) we detected immunoreactivity for ODC mainly in the cytoplasm. In most areas of brain antizyme staining was also localized in the cytoplasm, but interestingly in other areas including the cerebellar cortex, frontal cortex, cingulate cortex, cochlear nucleus and some nuclei in the thalamus, hypothalamus, and amygdala; antizyme protein was predominantly expressed in the nerve cell nuclei. Nuclear localization of antizyme was later confirmed by others employing different antibody (Gritli-Linde *et al.* 2001). They reported nuclear staining for antizyme in Purkinje cells of cerebellar cortex and, disagreeing with our observations, in the CA1-3 fields of hippocampus, but did not present a detailed report of overall expression pattern.

It is possible that in the regions where antizyme was localized to nuclei, it is rapidly degraded in the cytoplasm and the nuclear staining is predominant only because antizyme in the nuclei is not degraded with similar efficiency. Another possibility is that antizyme might have some unknown special function in the nucleus. It has appeared that the regulation and functions of antizyme are more complicated than previously thought. Antizyme has been shown to interact with signaling protein Smad1 and to target it together with, or potentially independently on ubiquitination for proteasomal degradation (Gruendler *et al.* 2001). Smad proteins mediate signaling induced by transforming growth factor superfamily from cell membrane receptors to nucleus where they translocate (Itoh *et al.* 2000). Furthermore, unpublished, but reviewed, results suggest that antizyme interacts also with the components regulating cell cycling, i.e. with cyclins and cyclin-dependent kinases (Coffino 2001b), which are nuclear proteins (Jordan *et al.* 2000, Ino & Chiba 2001, Small *et al.* 2001). Antizyme is devoid of a defined nuclear localization signal, but in the computerized analysis the similarity of antizyme amino acid composition to that of nuclear proteins gave evidence for a first choice location of antizyme to the nucleus with an expected prediction accuracy of 82.5 % (Gritli-Linde *et al.* 2001).

The recent studies have demonstrated that antizymes form a gene family. In the CNS in addition to antizyme 1, also antizyme 2 is expressed (Ivanov *et al.* 1998b). The oligonucleotide we used as a probe in *in situ* hybridization experiments corresponded to nucleotides 71 – 109 of rat antizyme mRNA (GenBank accession number D10706). This area is not homologous between mouse antizyme 1 and 2, and generally the nucleotide sequence of antizyme 1 is significantly different from that of antizyme 2. Apparently a probe specific for one antizyme mRNA would not hybridize with those of the other

family members under stringent conditions. We cannot rule out the possibility that antibody against antizyme 1 recognises also antizyme 2, although similarity between mammalian antizymes 1 and 2 appears to be less than 70 %. Moreover, the fact that antizyme mRNA was found to be about 16 times more abundant in human tissues than that of antizyme 2 (Ivanov *et al.* 1998b), may suggest that antizyme 2 protein is unlikely to significantly contribute to the signal observed with the anti-antizyme 1 antibody.

6.3 Mutation of aspartate-233 to valine in mouse ornithine decarboxylase

All eukaryotic ODCs contain several highly conserved regions and the amino acid residues 232-238 form one of the most highly conserved sequences. We mutated aspartate-233 which is the only acidic residue in the -LD(I/V)GGGF- motif to valine. The mutation resulted in increases in the K_m values for the substrate L-ornithine and the cofactor PLP by about 20-fold. K_i value for the DFMO increased 15-fold. Glycine-rich sequences like this have been implicated in the formation of the cofactor binding region in the PLP-dependent enzymes (Marceau *et al.* 1988a, Marceau *et al.* 1988b).

According to the crystal structure of mouse ODC (Kern *et al.* 1999), the position and orientation of the PLP in the active site is governed primarily by protein interaction with the 5'-phosphate and the pyrimidine nitrogen, N1. The phosphate binds in a pocket formed by two loops (235-241, 274 – 276) and the aminotermius of 10'th helix that follows immediately the second loop. The first loop contains three consecutive glycines (235 – 237) that are conserved in all group IV PLP-dependent decarboxylases (Kern *et al.* 1999). Glycine-237 and -276, arginine-277 and tyrosine-389 form hydrogen bonds to the phosphate of PLP. The primary interaction of N1 is with glutamate-274. Glutamate-274 forms together with aspartate-88, glutamate-274 and aspartate-233 a cluster of acidic residues that, with three bound water molecules form a network of hydrogen bonds that probably influences the electron-withdrawing properties of the cofactor. It is understandable that the mutation of aspartate-233 can effect PLP-binding, or the orientation or position of the cofactor and thus also the substrate binding.

Other glycine-rich regions which interact with phosphate groups of nucleotides are found in the guanine nucleotide binding domains. The PM1 region in c-H-*ras* protein (de Vos *et al.* 1988, Valencia *et al.* 1991) has similarities in amino acid sequence with mammalian ODC, especially if conservative amino acid substitutions are allowed. The most apparent of similarities is between amino acids 230 – 240 of ODC and 5 – 15 of c-H-*ras*. The amino acid sequence of residues 230 - 240 in ODC is *-HLLDIGGGØØG-* and that of residues 5 - 15 of c-H-*ras* is *KLVVVGAGØØG-*. Homologous, either identical or similar, amino acids are written in italics, amino acids designated Ø are not thought to be indispensable for GTP-binding (Möller & Amons 1985, de Vos *et al.* 1988, Valencia *et al.* 1991). However, the aspartate-233 to valine-233 mutation did not, at least alone, cause the activation of ODC by GTP.

6.4 Ornithine decarboxylase expressing transgenic mice

A transgenic mouse line expressing ODC cDNA under the control of a MMTV-LTR promoter was generated and used to study the pathological and physiological effects of deregulated ODC expression during the life of transgenic animals. When ODC activities were systematically assayed in tissues of transgenic and control animals, the most significant difference was detected in some of the reproductive organs of male mice. Testis displayed two times higher, seminal vesicle about 20 times higher and fat pads in preputial glands about 400 times higher ODC activity when compared to age-matched non-transgenic animals. In contrast, there were no significant changes in the enzyme activity in the reproductive organs of females. Interestingly, the ODC activity was significantly lower in the prostate and kidney tissues of transgenic males. The lower ODC activity in kidneys was observed also in the female transgenic mice. Changes in ODC activity in other tissues (lung, liver, heart, brain displayed altered activity) were statistically significant but moderate.

The first reported transgenic mouse lines were produced by using the human ODC gene containing its own promoter (Halmekytö *et al.* 1991a, Halmekytö *et al.* 1991b, Halmekytö *et al.* 1991c). Those transgenic mice overexpressed ODC in all tissues studied, with the exception of small intestine and male kidney. Later ODC overexpression has been targeted successfully to keratinocytes (Megosh *et al.* 1995) or to heart (Shantz *et al.* 2001) by using tissue-specific promoters and metallothionein I promoter has been used to control inducible overexpression of ODC (Alhonen *et al.* 1996). In these cases ODC expression patterns were as expected. Most transgenic mouse lines carrying MMTV LTR fusiongenes express transgenes at variable levels in different tissues, but the levels are particularly high in the mammary glands (Sinn *et al.* 1987, Müller *et al.* 1988, Tsukamoto *et al.* 1988, Bouchard *et al.* 1989, Matsui *et al.* 1990, Müller *et al.* 1990, Suda *et al.* 1990, Berard *et al.* 1994). In our study, however, mice carrying the MMTV/ODC cDNA fusiongene showed no elevation in ODC activity in the mammary gland. It is apparent that our transgene was integrated to genomic locus that could be transcribed significantly only in certain tissues where the responsiveness to glucocorticoids or/and post-translation regulation of ODC determined the level of ODC overexpression. It is possible that the transcriptional activity of the genomic area around the integration site depends also on the age of mice. The single transgenic pup we analysed displayed increased ODC activity compared to non-transgenic pup in all tissues examined except in pancreas – although this kind of analysis is of course not statistically valid. Our study showed both increases and decreases in enzyme activity in tissues of transgenic mice. This might imply that the integration of transgene has had in some tissues effect on the expression of endogenous ODC genes either directly or indirectly. Decreases in ODC activity were relatively moderate and could be explained by the changes in general metabolism, signaling pathways or “well being” of tissue which have decreased the growth potential of tissue.

In addition to the integration site, there are other factors that could have contributed to the moderate only overexpression of ODC. The high ODC activity found in other ODC transgenic mice (Halmekytö *et al.* 1991a, Halmekytö *et al.* 1991b, Halmekytö *et al.* 1991c) might have been caused by the human construct used, which contains ODC's own

strong promoter (Brabant *et al.* 1988, Palvimo *et al.* 1991), or by the lack of putative silencer elements on the 5' flanking region further upstream (Halmekytö *et al.* 1991a, Halmekytö *et al.* 1991c). It has been suggested earlier that the responsive elements in the codin region of ODC cDNA are involved in the regulation of the ODC expression (van Daalen Wetters *et al.* 1989a). Human elements might not be functional in mice, but our transgene was of murine origin and may have contained active elements.

Transgenic mice with high polyamine biosynthesis activity have regulatory mechanisms preventing accumulation of polyamines (Halmekytö *et al.* 1993, Heljasvaara *et al.* 1997). In contrast, in transgenic mice that constitutively and strongly overexpress deregulated ODC in the skin (Megosh *et al.* 1995, O'Brien *et al.* 1997), the polyamine homeostasis is disturbed and the mice develop spontaneous skin tumors. These observations are in agreement with the suggestion that the effects of ODC overexpression are dependent on the cell type and on the level of overexpression. We carried out a histological analysis of our mice in order to study whether the life-long deregulated ODC expression effected on physiology and pathology of tissues. We found several abnormalities in transgenic mice ranging from inflammatory processes to spontaneous tumors. These could be caused by deregulated ODC expression since increased occurrence of spontaneous tumors has been reported in other transgenic mice overexpressing ODC (Megosh *et al.* 1995). Similarly, pancreatitis we found in several mice has been detected in rats overexpressing SSAT (Alhonen *et al.* 2000). Overexpression of SSAT increases putrescine levels as does ODC overexpression. Another alternative is that the integration of transgene has changed expression of some endogenous gene(s) leading to pathological alterations in tissues.

The number of infertile transgenic mice was high. Histological examination suggested that alterations in maturation of gonadal cells might have been responsible for the high rate of infertility. Previously, reduced spermatogenesis in infertile transgenic mice has been reported (Halmekytö *et al.* 1991a). At the same study, also a dramatic increase in the glandular tissue of the preputial gland was described. In our material, the structure of the preputial gland was highly variable both in the control and transgenic animals and we speculate that the reduction of glands observed in our infertile transgenic male mice may have been caused by excessive secretion and consequent tissue depletion. The increased infertility of transgenic males in our study is very likely due to overexpression of ODC, since we detected significant increase in ODC activity in testis and polyamines are postulated to be of great importance in spermatogenesis (reviewed in Coffino 2000). The role of polyamines in spermatogenesis is further emphasized by the existence of testis-specific antizyme form, antizyme 3. Furthermore, tissue-specific variant of hypusinated eIF-5A, eIF-5A2 (Jenkins *et al.* 2001), and a recently discovered ODC-like protein (Pitkänen *et al.* 2001) are expressed strongly only in brain and testis. In contrast to most male sexual organs, the ovaries of the transgenic ODC mice did not overexpress ODC, suggesting that the observed degeneration of ovaries of infertile transgenic mice were not directly related to ODC gene expression.

6.5 Conclusions

In this study we wanted to elucidate the role of the first and crucial enzyme of polyamine biosynthesis, i.e. ornithine decarboxylase, and its protein inhibitor, antizyme, in the polyamine metabolism of CNS. In particular we were interested in whether the guanosine 5'-phosphate activatable ODC activity previously detected in mammals only in some tumours, could be found in CNS as we hypothesized. We were able to show that ODC in mammalian brain lysates is activated by GTP, and that this activation is more significant after antizyme is separated from ODC in the gel filtration chromatography. GTP-activatable ODC was more resistant to heat denaturation and displayed higher V_{\max} than kidney ODC. We continued our studies by localizing ODC and antizyme expression in the adult rat brain using both *in situ* hybridization and immunocytochemistry. We detected wide and mostly overlapping expression patterns. Interestingly, we observed that in some areas of brains antizyme had mainly nuclear localization. In addition, we mutated aspartate-233 to valine in mouse ODC. The mutation increased K_m values for the cofactor PLP and the substrate L-ornithine as well as K_i value for the inhibitor DFMO.

Another major aim of this study was to generate transgenic mouse line expressing ODC cDNA under the control of a MMTV-LTR promoter, and to use it to study the pathological and physiological effects of deregulated ODC expression during the life of transgenic animals. We detected the most significant changes in ODC expression in reproductive organs of male mice. The number of infertile mice was high supporting earlier reports about the importance of balanced polyamine metabolism for normal spermatogenesis. The involvement of polyamines in the fertility of females remained unproven. Transgenic mice were prone to various pathological conditions, which may be due to deregulated polyamine metabolism.

The most interesting results of this study were the detection of GTP-activatable ODC in normal mammalian tissue and the detection of the mainly nuclear localization for antizyme in some areas of brain. These both observations were reported for the first time in our study. The latter has already confirmed by others and may imply together with some other recent observations that the antizyme is much more versatile and multifunctional protein than recognised still few years ago.

7 References

- Abeloff, MD, Rosen, ST, Luk, GD, Baylin, SB, Zeltzman, M & Sjoerdsma, A (1986). Phase II trials of alpha-difluoromethylornithine, an inhibitor of polyamine synthesis, in advanced small cell lung cancer and colon cancer. *Cancer Treat Rep* 70(7), 843-845.
- Abeloff, MD, Slavik, M, Luk, GD, Griffin, CA, Hermann, J, Blanc, O, Sjoerdsma, A & Baylin, SB (1984). Phase I trial and pharmacokinetic studies of alpha-difluoromethylornithine--an inhibitor of polyamine biosynthesis. *J Clin Oncol* 2(2), 124-130.
- Abrahamsen, MS, Li, RS, Dietrich-Goetz, W & Morris, DR (1992). Multiple DNA elements responsible for transcriptional regulation of the ornithine decarboxylase gene by protein kinase A. *J Biol Chem* 267(26), 18866-18873.
- Ahmad, N, Gilliam, AC, Katiyar, SK, O'Brien, TG & Mukhtar, H (2001). A definitive role of ornithine decarboxylase in photocarcinogenesis. *Am J Pathol* 159, 885-891.
- al-Asadi, R, Yi, EC & Merchant, JL (1995). Sp1 affinity for GC-rich elements correlates with ornithine decarboxylase promoter activity. *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 214(2), 324-330.
- Alhonen, L, Halmekytö, M, Kosma, VM, Wahlfors, J, Kauppinen, R & Jänne, J (1995). Life-long over-expression of ornithine decarboxylase (ODC) gene in transgenic mice does not lead to generally enhanced tumorigenesis or neuronal degeneration. *Int J Cancer* 63(3), 402-404.
- Alhonen, L, Heikkinen, S, Sinervirta, R, Halmekytö, M, Alakuijala, P & Jänne, J (1996). Transgenic mice expressing the human ornithine decarboxylase gene under the control of mouse metallothionein I promoter. *Biochem J* 314(Pt 2), 405-408.
- Alhonen, L, Parkkinen, JJ, Keinänen, T, Sinervirta, R, Herzig, KH & Jänne, J (2000). Activation of polyamine catabolism in transgenic rats induces acute pancreatitis. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 97(15), 8290-8295.
- Alhonen, L, Pietilä, M, Halmekytö, M, Kramer, DL, Jänne, J & Porter, CW (1999). Transgenic mice with activated polyamine catabolism due to overexpression of spermidine/spermine N1-acetyltransferase show enhanced sensitivity to the polyamine analog, N1, N11-diethylnorspermine. *Mol Pharmacol* 55(4), 693-698.
- Alhonen-Hongisto, L, Fagerström, R, Laine, R, Elo, H & Jänne, J (1984). Different efflux rates may determine the cellular accumulation of various bis(guanylhydrazones). *Biochem J* 221(1), 273-276.
- Allen, JC, Smith, CJ, Hussain, JI, Thomas, JM & Gaugas, JM (1979). Inhibition of lymphocyte proliferation by polyamines requires ruminant-plasma polyamine oxidase. *Eur J Biochem* 102, 153-158.
- Almud, JJ, Oliveira, MA, Kern, AD, Grishin, NV, Phillips, MA & Hackert, ML (2000). Crystal structure of human ornithine decarboxylase at 2.1 Å resolution: structural insights to antizyme binding. *J Mol Biol* 295(1), 7-16.

- Anagnostopoulos, CG & Kyriakidis, DA (1996). Regulation of the *Escherichia coli* biosynthetic ornithine decarboxylase activity by phosphorylation and nucleotides. *Biochim Biophys Acta* 1297(2), 228-234.
- Anderson, TR & Schanberg, SM (1972). Ornithine decarboxylase activity in developing rat brain. *J Neurochem* 19, 1471-1481.
- Applebaum, DM, Dunlap, SC & Morris, DR (1977). Comparison of the biosynthetic and biodegradative ornithine decarboxylase of *Escherichia coli*. *Biochemistry* 16, 1580-1584.
- Arbeit, JM, Riley, RR, Huey, B, Porter, C, Kelloff, G, Lubet, R, Ward, JM & Pinkel, D (1999). Difluoromethylornithine chemoprevention of epidermal carcinogenesis in K14-HPV16 transgenic mice. *Cancer Res* 59(15), 3610-3620.
- Atkinson, JE, Olson, JW, Altieri, RJ & Gillespie, MN (1987). Evidence that hypoxic pulmonary vascular remodeling in rats is polyamine dependent. *J Appl Physiol* 62(4), 1562-1568.
- Ausubel, FM, Brent, R, Kingston, RE, Moore, DD, Seidman, JG, Smith, JA & Struhl, K, Eds. (1993). *Current Protocols in Molecular Biology*. USA: Current Protocols.
- Autelli, R, Stjernborg, L, Khomutov, AR, Khomutov, RM & Persson, L (1991). Regulation of S-adenosylmethionine decarboxylase in L1210 leukemia cells. Studies using an irreversible inhibitor of the enzyme. *Eur J Biochem* 196(3), 551-556.
- Auvinen, M, Laine, A, Paasinen-Sohns, A, Kangas, A, Kangas, L, Saksela, O, Andersson, LC & Hölttä, E (1997). Human ornithine decarboxylase-overproducing NIH3T3 cells induce rapidly growing, highly vascularized tumors in nude mice. *Cancer Res* 57(14), 3016-3025.
- Auvinen, M, Paasinen, A, Andersson, LC & Hölttä, E (1992). Ornithine decarboxylase activity is critical for cell transformation. *Nature* 360(6402), 355-358.
- Bai, G, Kasper, S, Matusik, RJ, Rennie, PS, Moshier, JA & Krongrad, A (1998). Androgen regulation of the human ornithine decarboxylase promoter in prostate cancer cells. *J Androl* 19(2), 127-135.
- Balasundaram, D, Tabor, CW & Tabor, H (1991). Spermidine or spermine is essential for the aerobic growth of *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 88(13), 5872-5876.
- Balasundaram, D, Tabor, CW & Tabor, H (1993). Oxygen toxicity in a polyamine-depleted spe2 delta mutant of *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 90(10), 4693-4697.
- Bancroft, D, Williams, LD, Rich, A & Egli, M (1994). The low-temperature crystal structure of the pure-spermine form of Z-DNA. *Biochemistry* 33, 1073-1086.
- Bannon, AW, Decker, MW, Holladay, MW, Curzon, P, Donnelly-Roberts, D, Puttfarcken, PS, Bitner, RS, Diaz, A, Dickenson, AH, Porsolt, RD, Williams, M & Arneric, SP (1998). Broad-spectrum, non-opioid analgesic activity by selective modulation of neuronal nicotinic acetylcholine receptors. *Science* 279, 77-81.
- Bartolome, J, Huguenard, J & Slotkin, TA (1980). Role of ornithine decarboxylase in cardiac growth and hypertrophy. *Science* 210, 793-794.
- Baskaya, MK, Rao, AM, Donaldson, D, Prasad, MR & Dempsey, RJ (1997). Protective effects of ifenprodil on ischemic injury size, blood-brain barrier breakdown, and edema formation in focal cerebral ischemia. *Neurosurgery* 40(2), 364-370; discussion 370-371.
- Basu, HS, Sturkenboom, MC, Delcros, JG, Csokan, PP, Szollosi, J, Feuerstein, BG & Marton, LJ (1992). Effect of polyamine depletion on chromatin structure in U-87 MG human brain tumour cells. *Biochem J* 282(Pt 3), 723-727.
- Bauer, PM, Buga, GM & Ignarro, LJ (2001). Role of p42/p44 mitogen-activated-protein kinase and p21^{waf1/cip1} in the regulation of vascular smooth muscle cell proliferation by nitric oxide. *Proc Natl Acad Sci* 98(22), 12802-12807.
- Baukrowitz, T, Tucker, SJ, Schulte, U, Benndorf, K, Ruppertsberg, JP & Fakler, B (1999). Inward rectification in KATP channels: a pH switch in the pore. *Embo J* 18(4), 847-853.
- Baydoun, AR & Morgan, DM (1998). Inhibition of ornithine decarboxylase potentiates nitric oxide production in LPS-activated J774 cells. *Br J Pharmacol* 125(7), 1511-1516.
- Bello-Fernandez, C, Packham, G & Cleveland, JL (1993). The ornithine decarboxylase gene is a transcriptional target of c-Myc. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 90(16), 7804-7808.
- Berard, J, Gaboury, L, Landers, M, De Repentigny, Y, Houle, B, Kothary, R & Bradley, WEC (1994). Hyperplasia and tumour in lung, breast and other tissues in mice carrying a RAR beta 4-like transgene. *EMBO J* 13, 5570-5580.

- Berger, FG & Porter, CW (1986). Putrescine does not mediate the androgen-response in mouse kidney. *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 138(2), 771-777.
- Berger, FG, Szymanski, P, Read, E & Watson, G (1984). Androgen-regulated ornithine decarboxylase mRNAs of mouse kidney. *J Biol Chem* 259(12), 7941-7946.
- Bernacki, RJ, Oberman, EJ, Seweryniak, KE, Atwood, A, Bergeron, RJ & Porter, CW (1995). Preclinical antitumor efficacy of the polyamine analogue N1, N11-diethyl norspermine administered by multiple injection or continuous infusion. *Clin Cancer Res* 1(8), 847-857.
- Bernstein, HG & Müller, M (1995). Increased immunostaining for L-ornithine decarboxylase occurs in neocortical neurons of Alzheimer's disease patients. *Neurosci Lett* 186(2-3), 123-126.
- Bernstein, HG & Müller, M (1999). The cellular localization of the L-ornithine decarboxylase/polyamine system in normal and diseased central nervous systems. *Prog Neurobiol* 57(5), 485-505.
- Bettuzzi, S, Davalli, P, Astancolle, S, Pinna, C, Roncaglia, R, Boraldi, F, Tiozzo, R, Sharrard, M & Corti, A (1999). Coordinate changes of polyamine metabolism regulatory proteins during the cell cycle of normal human dermal fibroblasts. *FEBS Lett* 446(1), 18-22.
- Bey, P, Danzin, C, van Dorsselaer, V, Mamont, P, Jung, M & Tardif, C (1978). Analogues of ornithine as inhibitors of ornithine decarboxylase. New deductions concerning the topography of the enzyme's active site. *J Med Chem* 21, 50-55.
- Bianchi, L, Roy, ML, Tagliatalata, M, Lundgren, DW, Brown, AM & Ficker, E (1996). Regulation by spermine of native inward rectifier K⁺ channels in RBL-1 cells. *J Biol Chem* 271(11), 6114-6121.
- Bickers, DR & Athar, M (2001). Novel approaches to chemoprevention of skin cancer. *J Dermatol* 27, 691-695.
- Biedermann, B, Skatchkov, SN, Brunk, I, Bringmann, A, Pannicke, T, Bernstein, HG, Faude, F, Germer, A, Veh, R & Reichenbach, A (1998). Spermine/spermidine is expressed by retinal glial (Müller) cells and controls distinct K⁺ channels of their membrane. *Glia* 23(3), 209-220.
- Bixel, MG, Weise, C, Bolognesi, ML, Rosini, M, Brierly, MJ, Mellor, IR, Usherwood, PN, Melchiorre, C & Hucho, F (2001). Location of the polyamine binding site in the vestibule of the nicotinic acetylcholine receptor ion channel. *J Biol Chem* 276(9), 6151-6160.
- Black, AR, Black, J & Azizkhan-Clifford, J (2001). Sp1 and Krüppel-like factor family of transcription factors in cell growth regulation and cancer. *J Cell Physiol* 188, 143-160.
- Blackshear, PJ, Nemenoff, RA, Hovis, JG, Halsey, DL, Stumpo, DJ & Huang, JK (1987). Insulin action in normal and protein kinase C-deficient rat hepatoma cells. Effects on protein phosphorylation, protein kinase activities, and ornithine decarboxylase activities and messenger ribonucleic acid levels. *Mol Endocrinol* 1(1), 44-52.
- Bliss, TVP & Collingridge, GL (1993). A synaptic model of memory: long-term potentiation in the hippocampus. *Nature* 361, 31-39.
- Bogle, RG, Mann, GE, Pearson, JD & Morgan, DM (1994). Endothelial polyamine uptake: selective stimulation by L-arginine deprivation or polyamine depletion. *Am J Physiol* 266(3 Pt 1), C776-783.
- Bouchard, L, Lamarre, L, Tremblay, PJ & Jolicoeur, P (1989). Stochastic appearance of mammary tumors in transgenic mice carrying the MMTV/*c-neu* oncogene. *Cell* 57, 931-936.
- Brabant, M, McConlogue, L, van Daalen Wetters, T & Coffino, P (1988). Mouse ornithine decarboxylase gene: cloning, structure, and expression. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 85(7), 2200-2204.
- Brachet, P, Debbabi, H & Tome, D (1995). Transport and steady-state accumulation of putrescine in brush-border membrane vesicles of rabbit small intestine. *Am J Physiol* 269, G754-762.
- Brunton, VG, Grant, MH & Wallace, HM (1991). Mechanisms of spermine toxicity in baby-hamster kidney (BHK) cells. The role of amine oxidases and oxidative stress. *Biochem J* 280(Pt 1), 193-198.
- Byers, TL, Kameji, R, Rannels, DE & Pegg, AE (1987). Multiple pathways for uptake of paraquat, methylglyoxal bis(guanyldrazone), and polyamines. *Am J Physiol* 252, C663-669.
- Byers, TL, Wechter, RS, Hu, RH & Pegg, AE (1994). Effects of the S-adenosylmethionine decarboxylase inhibitor, 5'-((Z)-4-amino-2-butenyl)methylamino)-5'-deoxyadenosine, on cell

- growth and polyamine metabolism and transport in Chinese hamster ovary cell cultures. *Biochem J* 303(Pt 1), 89-96.
- Calderera, CM, Orlandini, G, Casti, A & Moruzzi, G (1974). Polyamine and nucleic acid metabolism in myocardial hypertrophy of the overloaded heart. *J Mol Cell Cardiol* 6, 95-103.
- Canellakis, ES, Paterakis, AA, Huang, SC, Panagiotidis, CA & Kyriakidis, DA (1993). Identification, cloning, and nucleotide sequencing of the ornithine decarboxylase antizyme gene of *Escherichia coli*. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 90(15), 7129-7133.
- Carbone, PP, Pirsch, JD, Thomas, JP, Douglas, JA, Verma, AK, Larson, PO, Snow, S, Tutsch, KD & D, P (2001). Phase I chemoprevention study of difluoromethylornithine in subjects with organ transplants. *Cancer Epidemiol Biomark Prev* 5, 371-374.
- Casero, RA, Jr. & Pegg, AE (1993). Spermidine/spermine N1-acetyltransferase--the turning point in polyamine metabolism. *Faseb J* 7(8), 653-661.
- Casero, RA, Jr. & Woster, PM (2001). Terminally alkylated polyamine analogues as chemotherapeutic agents. *J Med Chem* 44(1), 1-26.
- Chabanon, H, Persson, L, Wallace, HM, Ferrara, M & Brachet, P (2000). Increased translation efficiency and antizyme-dependent stabilization of ornithine decarboxylase in amino acid-supplemented human colon adenocarcinoma cells, caco-2. *Biochem J* 348 Pt 2, 401-408.
- Chang, BK, Bergeron, RJ, Porter, CW, Vinson, JR, Liang, Y & Libby, PR (1992). Regulatory and antiproliferative effects of N-alkylated polyamine analogues in human and hamster pancreatic adenocarcinoma cell lines. *Cancer Chemother Pharmacol* 30(3), 183-188.
- Chen, CY & Shyu, AB (1995). AU-rich elements: characterization and importance in mRNA degradation. *Trends Biochem Sci* 20, 465-470.
- Chen, ZP & Chen, KY (1991). Differentiation of a mouse neuroblastoma variant cell line whose ornithine decarboxylase gene has been amplified. *Biochim Biophys Acta* 1133(1), 1-8.
- Chen, ZP & Chen, KY (1992). Mechanism of regulation of ornithine decarboxylase gene expression by asparagine in a variant mouse neuroblastoma cell line. *J Biol Chem* 267(10), 6946-6951.
- Chen, ZP & Chen, KY (1997). Marked elevation of hypusine formation activity on eukaryotic initiation factor 5A in v-HA-RAS transformed mouse NIH3T3 cells. *Cancer Lett* 115(2), 235-241.
- Chen, ZP, Yan, YP, Ding, QJ, Knapp, S, Potenza, JA, Schugar, HJ & Chen, KY (1996). Effects of inhibitors of deoxyhypusine synthase on the differentiation of mouse neuroblastoma and erythroleukemia cells. *Cancer Lett* 105(2), 233-239.
- Chomczynski, P & Sacchi, N (1987). Single-step method of RNA isolation by acid guanidinium thiocyanate-phenol-chloroform extraction. *Anal Biochem* 162, 156-159.
- Clifford, A, Morgan, D, Yuspa, SH, Soler, AP & Gilmour, S (1995). Role of ornithine decarboxylase in epidermal tumorigenesis. *Cancer Res* 55(8), 1680-1686.
- Coffino, P (2000). Polyamines in spermiogenesis: not now, darling. *Proc Natl Acad Sci* 97, 4421-4423.
- Coffino, P (2001a). Antizyme, a mediator of ubiquitin-independent proteasomal degradation. *Biochimie* 83(3-4), 319-323.
- Coffino, P (2001b). Regulation of cellular polyamines by antizyme. *Nat Rev Mol Cell Biol* 2(3), 188-194.
- Coffino, P & Chen, EL (1988). Nucleotide sequence of the mouse ornithine decarboxylase gene. *Nucleic Acids Res* 16(6), 2731-2732.
- Coleman, C & Pegg, AE (2001). Polyamine analogues inhibit the ubiquitination of spermidine/spermine N¹-acetyltransferase and prevent its targeting to the proteasome for degradation. *Biochem J* 358, 137-145.
- Coleman, CS, Stanley, BA & Pegg, AE (1993). Effect of mutations at active site residues on the activity of ornithine decarboxylase and its inhibition by active site-directed irreversible inhibitors. *J Biol Chem* 268(33), 24572-24579.
- Coulombe, B (1999). DNA wrapping in transcription initiation by RNA polymerase II. *Biochem Cell Biol* 77, 257-264.
- Cox, DR, Trouillot, T, Ashley, PL, Brabant, M & Coffino, P (1988). A functional mouse ornithine decarboxylase gene (*Odc*) maps to chromosome 12: further evidence of homoeology between

- mouse chromosome 12 and the short arm of human chromosome 2. *Cytogenet Cell Genet* 48(2), 92-94.
- Creaven, PJ, Perez, R, Pendyala, L, Meropol, NJ, Loewen, G, Levine, E, Berghorn, E & Raghavan, D (1997). Unusual central nervous system toxicity in a phase I study of N1N11 diethylnorspermine in patients with advanced malignancy. *Invest New Drugs* 15(3), 227-234.
- Davidson, NE, Mank, AR, Prestigiacomo, LJ, Bergeron, RJ & Casero, RA, Jr. (1993). Growth inhibition of hormone-responsive and -resistant human breast cancer cells in culture by N1, N12-bis(ethyl)spermine. *Cancer Res* 53(9), 2071-2075.
- Davis, RH, Morris, DR & Coffino, P (1992). Sequestered end products and enzyme regulation: the case of ornithine decarboxylase. *Microbiol Rev* 56(2), 280-290.
- de Vos, AM, Tong, L, Milburn, MV, Matias, PM, Jancarik, J, Noguchi, S, Nishimura, S, Miura, K, Ohtsuka, E & Kim, S.-H (1988). Three-dimensional structure of an oncogene protein: Catalytic domain of human c-H-ras p21. *Science* 239, 888-893.
- DeLeo, FR, Nauseef, WM, Jesaitis, AJ, Burritt, JB, Clark, RA & Quinn, MT (1995). A domain of p47^{phox} that interacts with human neutrophil flavocytochrome b558. *J Biol Chem* 270, 26246-26251.
- Deng, AY, Gu, L, Rapp, JP, Szpirer, C & Szpirer, J (1994). Chromosomal assignment of 11 loci in the rat by mouse-rat somatic hybrids and linkage. *Mamm Genome* 5(11), 712-716.
- Deng, H, Bloomfield, VA, Benevides, JM & Thomas, GJ, Jr. (2000). Structural basis of polyamine-DNA recognition: spermidine and spermine interactions with genomic B-DNAs of different GC content probed by Raman spectroscopy. *Nucleic Acids Res* 28(17), 3379-3385.
- Desiderio, MA, Dansi, P, Tacchini, L & Bernelli-Zazzera, A (1999). Influence of polyamines on DNA binding of heat shock and activator protein 1 transcription factors induced by heat shock. *FEBS Lett* 455(1-2), 149-153.
- Desiderio, MA, Grassilli, E, Bellesia, E, Salomoni, P & Franceschi, C (1995). Involvement of ornithine decarboxylase and polyamines in glucocorticoid-induced apoptosis of rat thymocytes. *Cell Growth Differ* 6(5), 505-513.
- Dissmann, E, Wischmeyer, E, Spauschus, A, Pfeil, D, Karschin, C & Karschin, A (1996). Functional expression and cellular mRNA localization of a G protein-activated K⁺ inward rectifier isolated from rat brain. *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 223, 474-479.
- Dogan, A, Rao, AM, Baskaya, MK, Hatcher, J, Temiz, C, Rao, VL & Dempsey, RJ (1999a). Contribution of polyamine oxidase to brain injury after trauma. *J Neurosurg* 90(6), 1078-1082.
- Dogan, A, Rao, AM, Hatcher, J, Rao, VL, Baskaya, MK & Dempsey, RJ (1999b). Effects of MDL 72527, a specific inhibitor of polyamine oxidase, on brain edema, ischemic injury volume, and tissue polyamine levels in rats after temporary middle cerebral artery occlusion. *J Neurochem* 72(2), 765-770.
- Donato, NJ, Rotbein, J & Rosenblum, MG (1991). Tumor necrosis factor stimulates ornithine decarboxylase activity in human fibroblasts and tumor target cells. *J Cell Biochem* 46(1), 69-77.
- Donevan, SD & Rogawski, MA (1995). Intracellular polyamines mediate inward rectification of Ca(2+)-permeable alpha-amino-3-hydroxy-5-methyl-4-isoxazolepropionic acid receptors. *Proc Natl Acad Sci USA* 92, 9298.
- Erwin, BG, Persson, L & Pegg, AE (1984). Differential inhibition of histone and polyamine acetylases by multisubstrate analogues. *Biochemistry* 23, 4250-4255.
- Fakler, B, Bond, CT, Adelman, JP & Ruppersberg, JP (1996). Heterooligomeric assembly of inward-rectifier K⁺ channels from subunits of different subfamilies: K_{ir}2.1 (IRK1) and K_{ir}4.1 (BIR10). *Pflügers Arch* 433, 77-83.
- Fakler, B, Brandle, U, Bond, C, Glowatzki, E, Koenig, C, Adelman, J, Zenner, H.-P & Ruppersberg, JP (1994). A structural determinant of differential sensitivity of cloned inward-rectifier K⁺ channels to intracellular spermine. *FEBS Lett* 356, 199-203.
- Fakler, B, Brandle, U, Glowatzki, E, Weidemann, S, Zenner, H.-P & Ruppersberg, JP (1995). Strong voltage-dependent inward rectification of inward rectifier K⁺ channels in caused by intracellular spermine. *Cell* 80, 149-154.
- Feinstein, SC, Dana, SL, McConlogue, L, Shooter, EM & Coffino, P (1985). Nerve growth factor rapidly induces ornithine decarboxylase mRNA in PC12 rat pheochromocytoma cells. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 82(17), 5761-5765.

- Feith, DJ, Shantz, LM & Pegg, AE (2001). Targeted antizyme expression in the skin of transgenic mice reduces tumor promoter induction of ornithine decarboxylase and decreases sensitivity to chemical carcinogenesis. *Cancer Res* 61, 6073-6081.
- Felschow, DM, MacDiarmid, J, Bardos, T, Wu, R, Woster, PM & Porter, CW (1995). Photoaffinity labeling of a cell surface polyamine binding protein. *J Biol Chem* 270(48), 28705-28711.
- Felschow, DM, Mi, Z, Stanek, J, Frei, J & Porter, CW (1997). Selective labelling of cell-surface polyamine-binding proteins on leukaemic and solid-tumour cell types using a new polyamine photoprobe. *Biochem J* 328(Pt 3), 889-895.
- Feuerstein, BG, Pattabiraman, N & J, ML (1990). Molecular mechanics of the interaction of spermine with DNA: DNA bending as a result of ligand binding. *Nucleic Acids Res* 1271-1282.
- Feuerstein, BG, Pattabiraman, N & Marton, LJ (1986). Spermien-DNA interactions: a theoretical study. *Proc Natl Acad Sci* 83, 5948-5952.
- Feuerstein, BG, Pattabiraman, N & Marton, LJ (1989). Molecular dynamics of spermine-DNA interactions: sequence specificity and DNA bending for a simple ligand. *Nucleic Acids Res* 17(17), 6883-6892.
- Feuerstein, BG, Williams, LD, Basu, HS & Marton, LJ (1991). Implications and concepts of polyamine-nucleic acid interactions. *J Cell Biochem* 46(1), 37-47.
- Ficker, E, Tagliatela, M, Wible, BA, Henley, CM & Brown, AM (1994). Spermine and spermidine as gating molecules for inward rectifier K⁺ channels. *Science* 266, 1068-1072.
- Fitzgerald, MC & Flanagan, MA (1989). Characterization and sequence analysis of the human ornithine decarboxylase gene. *Dna* 8(9), 623-634.
- Flamigni, F, Facchini, A, Giordano, E, Tantini, B & Stefanelli, C (2001). Signaling pathways leading to the induction of ornithine decarboxylase: opposite effects of p44/42 mitogen-activated protein kinase (MAPK) and p38 MAPK inhibitors. *Biochem Pharmacol* 61(1), 25-32.
- Fogel-Petrovic, M, Vujcic, S, Miller, J & Porter, CW (1996). Differential post-transcriptional control of ornithine decarboxylase and spermidine-spermine N1-acetyltransferase by polyamines. *FEBS Lett* 391(1-2), 89-94.
- Fong, WF, Heller, JS & Canellakis, ES (1976). The appearance of an ornithine decarboxylase inhibitory protein upon addition of putrescine to cell cultures. *Biochim Biophys Acta* 428, 456-465.
- Fredlund, JO & Oredsson, SM (1996a). Impairment of DNA replication within one cell cycle after seeding of cells in the presence of a polyamine-biosynthesis inhibitor. *Eur J Biochem* 237(3), 539-544.
- Fredlund, JO & Oredsson, SM (1996b). Normal G1/S transition and prolonged S phase within one cell cycle after seeding cells in the presence of an ornithine decarboxylase inhibitor. *Cell Prolif* 29(8), 457-466.
- Fujita, K, Murakami, Y & Hayashi, S (1982). A macromolecular inhibitor of the antizyme to ornithine decarboxylase. *Biochem J* 204, 647-652.
- Fukumoto, GH & Byus, CV (1996). A kinetic characterization of putrescine and spermidine uptake and export in human erythrocytes. *Biochim Biophys Acta* 1282(1), 48-56.
- Gabrielson, EW, Pegg, AE & Casero, RA, Jr. (1999). The induction of spermidine/spermine N1-acetyltransferase (SSAT) is a common event in the response of human primary non-small cell lung carcinomas to exposure to the new antitumor polyamine analogue N1,N11-bis(ethyl)norspermine. *Clin Cancer Res* 5(7), 1638-1641.
- Gahl, WA & Pitot, HC (1979). Putrescine-oxidase activity in adult bovine seum and fetal bovine serum. *In Vitro* 15, 252-257.
- Gerner, EW & Mamont, PS (1986). Restoration of the polyamine contents in rat hepatoma tissue-culture cells after inhibition of polyamine biosynthesis. Relationship with cell proliferation. *Eur J Biochem* 156(1), 31-35.
- Geyer, M & Wittinghofer, A (1997). GEFs, GAPs, GDIs and effectors: taking a closer (3D) look at the regulation of Ras-related GTP-binding proteins. *Curr Opin Struct Biol* 7, 786-792.
- Ghoda, L, Sidney, D, Macrae, M & Coffino, P (1992). Structural elements of ornithine decarboxylase required for intracellular degradation and polyamine-dependent regulation. *Mol Cell Biol* 12(5), 2178-2185.

- Gilad, GM & Gilad, VH (1991). Polyamines can protect against ischemia-induced nerve cell death in gerbil forebrain. *Exp Neurol* 111(3), 349-355.
- Gilad, GM & Gilad, VH (1996). Brain polyamine stress response: recurrence after repetitive stressor and inhibition by lithium. *J Neurochem* 67(5), 1992-1996.
- Gilmour, SK, Avdalovic, N, Madara, T & O'Brien, TG (1985). Induction of ornithine decarboxylase by 12-O-tetradecanoylphorbol 13-acetate in hamster fibroblasts. Relationship between levels of enzyme activity, immunoreactive protein, and RNA during the induction process. *J Biol Chem* 260(30), 16439-16444.
- Gingras, A.-C, Raught, B & Sonenberg, N (1999). eIF4 initiation factors: effectors of mRNA recruitment to ribosomes and regulators of translation. *Annu Rev Biochem* 68, 913-963.
- Glass, JR & Gerner, EW (1986). Polyamine-mediated turnover of ornithine decarboxylase in Chinese-hamster ovary cells. *Biochem J* 236(2), 351-357.
- Glowinski, J & Iversen, LL (1966). Regional studies of catecholamines in the rat brain I: the disposition of (³H)norepinephrine, (³H)dopamine and (³H)DOPA in various regions of the brain. *J Neurochem* 13, 655-669.
- Gosule, LC & Schellman, JA (1976). Compact form of DNA induced by spermidine. *Nature* 259, 333-335.
- Grassilli, E, Bettuzzi, S, Monti, D, Ingletti, MC, Franceschi, C & Corti, A (1991). Studies on the relationship between cell proliferation and cell death: opposite patterns of SGP-2 and ornithine decarboxylase mRNA accumulation in PHA-stimulated human lymphocytes. *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 180(1), 59-63.
- Gray, NK & Henze, M (1994). Regulation of protein synthesis by mRNA structure. *Mol Biol Rep* 19, 195-200.
- Greenberg, ME, Greene, LA & Ziff, EB (1985). Nerve growth factor and epidermal growth factor induce rapid transient changes in proto-oncogene transcription in PC12 cells. *J Biol Chem* 260(26), 14101-14110.
- Grens, A & Scheffler, IE (1990). The 5'- and 3'-untranslated regions of ornithine decarboxylase mRNA affect the translational efficiency. *J Biol Chem* 265 (20), 11810-11816.
- Grens, A, Steglich, C, Pilz, R & Scheffler, IE (1989). Nucleotide sequence of the Chinese hamster ornithine decarboxylase gene. *Nucleic Acids Res* 17(24), 10497.
- Gritli-Linde, A, Nilsson, J, Bohlooly, YM, Heby, O & Linde, A (2001). Nuclear translocation of antizyme and expression of ornithine decarboxylase and antizyme are developmentally regulated. *Dev Dyn* 220(3), 259-275.
- Gruendler, C, Lin, Y, Farley, J & Wang, T (2001). Proteasomal degradation of Smad1 induced by bone morphogenetic proteins. *J Biol Chem* 276(49), 46533-46543.
- Guan, X.-Y, Sham, JST, Tang, TC.-M, Fang, Y, Huo, K.-K & Yang, J.-M (2001). Isolation of a novel candidate oncogene within a frequently amplified region at 3q26 in ovarian cancer. *Cancer Res* 61, 3806-3809.
- Ha, HC, Woster, PM, Yager, JD & Casero, RA, Jr. (1997). The role of polyamine catabolism in polyamine analogue-induced programmed cell death. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 94(21), 11557-11562.
- Haghighi, AP & Cooper, E (1998). Neuronal nicotinic acetylcholine receptors are blocked by intracellular spermine in a voltage-dependent manner. *J Neurosci* 18(11), 4050-4062.
- Haghighi, AP & Cooper, E (2000). A molecular link between inward rectification and calcium permeability of neuronal nicotinic acetylcholine $\alpha 3 \beta 4$ and $\alpha 4 \beta 2$ receptors. *J Neurosci* 20, 529-541.
- Halmekytö, M, Alhonen, L, Alakuijala, L & Jänne, J (1993). Transgenic mice over-producing putrescine in their tissues do not convert the diamine into higher polyamines. *Biochem J* 291(Pt 2), 505-508.
- Halmekytö, M, Alhonen, L, Wahlfors, J, Sinervirta, R, Eloranta, T & Jänne, J (1991a). Characterization of a transgenic mouse line over-expressing the human ornithine decarboxylase gene. *Biochem J* 278(Pt 3), 895-898.
- Halmekytö, M, Alhonen, L, Wahlfors, J, Sinervirta, R, Jänne, OA & Jänne, J (1991b). Position-independent, aberrant expression of the human ornithine decarboxylase gene in transgenic mice. *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 180(1), 262-267.

- Halmekytö, M, Hyttinen, JM, Sinervirta, R, Utriainen, M, Myöhänen, S, Voipio, HM, Wahlfors, J, Syrjänen, S, Syrjänen, K, Alhonen, L & et al. (1991c). Transgenic mice aberrantly expressing human ornithine decarboxylase gene. *J Biol Chem* 266(29), 19746-19751.
- Halmekytö, M, Syrjänen, K, Jänne, J & Alhonen, L (1992). Enhanced papilloma formation in response to skin tumor promotion in transgenic mice overexpressing the human ornithine decarboxylase gene. *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 187(1), 493-497.
- Halonen, T, Sivenius, J, Miettinen, R, Halmekytö, M, Kauppinen, R, Sinervirta, R, Alakuijala, L, Alhonen, L, MacDonald, E, Jänne, J & et al. (1993). Elevated seizure threshold and impaired spatial learning in transgenic mice with putrescine overproduction in the brain. *Eur J Neurosci* 5(9), 1233-1239.
- Hamasaki-Katagiri, N, Katagiri, Y, Tabor, CW & Tabor, H (1998). Spermine is not essential for growth of *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*: identification of the SPE4 gene (spermine synthase) and characterization of a spe4 deletion mutant. *Gene* 210(2), 195-201.
- Hannonen, P, Ränkä, A & Jänne, J (1972). Polyamine synthesis in the regenerating rat liver: stimulation of S-adenosylmethionine decarboxylase, and spermidine and spermine synthases after partial hepatectomy. *Biochim Biophys Acta* 273, 84-90.
- Harada, J & Sugimoto, M (1997). Polyamines prevent apoptotic cell death in cultured cerebellar granule neurons. *Brain Res* 753, 251-259.
- Harari, PM, Fuller, DJ, Carper, SW, Croghan, MK, Meyskens, FL, Jr., Shimm, DS & Gerner, EW (1990). Polyamine biosynthesis inhibitors combined with systemic hyperthermia in cancer therapy. *Int J Radiat Oncol Biol Phys* 19(1), 89-96.
- Hasan, R, Alam, MK & Ali, R (1995). Polyamine induced Z-conformation of native calf thymus DNA. *FEBS Lett* 368(1), 27-30.
- Hayashi, S (1995). Antizyme-dependent degradation of ornithine decarboxylase. *Essays Biochem* 30, 37-47.
- Hayashi, S, Murakami, Y & Matsufuji, S (1996). Ornithine decarboxylase antizyme: a novel type of regulatory protein. *Trends Biochem Sci* 21(1), 27-30.
- Hayashi, T, Matsufuji, S & Hayashi, S (1997). Characterization of the human antizyme gene. *Gene* 203(2), 131-139.
- Hayashi, Y, Hattori, Y, Moriwaki, A, Lu, YF & Hori, Y (1993). Increases in brain polyamine concentrations in chemical kindling and single convulsion induced by pentylenetetrazol in rats. *Neurosci Lett* 149(1), 63-66.
- He, Y, Kashiwagi, K, Fukuchi, J, Terao, K, Shirahata, A & Igarashi, K (1993). Correlation between the inhibition of cell growth by accumulated polyamines and the decrease of magnesium and ATP. *Eur J Biochem* 217(1), 89-96.
- He, Y, Suzuki, T, Kashiwagi, K & Igarashi, K (1994). Antizyme delays the restoration by spermine of growth of polyamine-deficient cells through its negative regulation of polyamine transport. *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 203(1), 608-614.
- Heffner, JE, Ali, R & Jeevanandam, M (1995). Urinary excretion of polyamines in the adult respiratory distress syndrome. *Exp Lung Res* 21(2), 275-286.
- Hegardt, C, Andersson, G & Oredsson, SM (2000). Changes in polyamine metabolism during glucocorticoid-induced programmed cell death in mouse thymus. *Cell Biol Int* 24(12), 871-880.
- Heiskala, M, Zhang, J, Hayashi, S, Hölttä, E & Andersson, LC (1999). Translocation of ornithine decarboxylase to the surface membrane during cell activation and transformation. *Embo J* 18(5), 1214-1222.
- Heljasvaara, R, Veress, I, Halmekytö, M, Alhonen, L, Jänne, J, Laajala, P & Pajunen, A (1997). Transgenic mice overexpressing ornithine and S-adenosylmethionine decarboxylases maintain a physiological polyamine homeostasis in their tissues. *Biochem J* 323(Pt 2), 457-462.
- Heller, JS, Fong, WF & Canellakis, ES (1976). Induction of a protein inhibitor to ornithine decarboxylase by the end products of its reaction. *Proc Natl Acad Sci* 73, 1858-1862.
- Henley, CM, Wey, K, Takashima, A, Mills, C, Granmayeh, E, Krishnappa, I & Robertson, CS (1997). S-adenosylmethionine decarboxylase activity is decreased in the rat cortex after traumatic brain injury. *J Neurochem* 69(1), 259-265.
- Herbert, A & Rich, A (1999). Left-handed Z-DNA: structure and function. *Genetica* 106, 37-47.

- Herr, HW, Warrel, RP & Burchenal, JH (1986). Phase I trial of alpha-difluoromethyl ornithine (DFMO) and methylglyoxal bis (guanyldihydrazone) (MGBG) in patients with advanced prostatic cancer. *Urology* 28(6), 508-511.
- Hershko, A & Ciechanover, A (1998). The ubiquitin system. *Annu Rev Biochem* 67, 425-479.
- Hibino, H, Horio, Y, Fujita, A, Inanobe, A, Doi, K, Gotow, T, Uchiyama, Y, Kubo, T & Kurachi, Y (1999). Expression of an inwardly rectifying K⁽⁺⁾ channel, Kir4.1, in satellite cells of rat cochlear ganglia. *Am J Physiol* 277, C638-644.
- Hibshoosh, H, Johnson, M & Weinstein, IB (1991). Effects of overexpression of ornithine decarboxylase (ODC) on growth control and oncogene-induced cell transformation. *Oncogene* 6(5), 739-743.
- Hickok, NJ, Seppänen, PJ, Gunsalus, GL & Jänne, OA (1987). Complete amino acid sequence of human ornithine decarboxylase deduced from complementary DNADna 6(3), 179-187.
- Hickok, NJ, Wahlfors, J, Crozat, A, Halmekytö, M, Alhonen, L, Jänne, J & Jänne, OA (1990). Human ornithine decarboxylase-encoding loci: nucleotide sequence of the expressed gene and characterization of a pseudogene. *Gene* 93(2), 257-263.
- Hietala, O, Dzubow, L, Dlugosz, AA, Pyle, JA, Jenney, F, Gilmour, SK & O'Brien, TG (1988). Activation of human squamous cell carcinoma ornithine decarboxylase activity by guanosine triphosphate. *Cancer Res* 48(5), 1252-1257.
- Hietala, OA, Yum, KY, Pilon, J, O'Donnell, K, Holroyde, CP, Kline, I, Reichard, GA, Litwin, S, Gilmour, SK & O'Brien, TG (1990). Properties of ornithine decarboxylase in human colorectal adenocarcinomas. *Cancer Res* 50(7), 2088-2094.
- Hill, JR & Morris, DR (1992). Cell-specific translation of S-adenosylmethionine decarboxylase mRNA Regulation by the 5' transcript leader. *J Biol Chem* 267, 21886-21893.
- Hill, JR & Morris, DR (1993). Cell-specific translational regulation of S-adenosylmethionine decarboxylase mRNA Dependence on translation and coding capacity of this cis-acting upstream open reading frame. *J Biol Chem* 268, 726-731.
- Hiramatsu, K, Sugimoto, M, Kamei, S, Hoshino, M, Kinoshita, K, Iwasaki, K & Kawakita, M (1995). Determination of amounts of polyamines excreted in urine: demonstration of N1,N8-diacetylspermidine and N1,N12-diacetylspermine as components commonly occurring in normal human urine. *J Biochem (Tokyo)* 117(1), 107-112.
- Hoet, PH & Nemery, B (2000). Polyamines in the lung: polyamine uptake and polyamine-linked pathological or toxicological conditions. *Am J Physiol Lung Cell Mol Physiol* 278(3), L417-433.
- Hogan, B, Constantini, F & Lacey, E (1986). *Manipulating the Mouse embryo: A laboratory manual*, Cold Spring Harbor laboratory press, Cold Spring Harbor, New York.
- Horio, Y, Morishige, K, Takahashi, N & Kurachi, Y (1996). Differential distribution of classical inwardly rectifying channel mRNAs in the brain: comparison of IRK2 with IRK1 and IRK3. *FEBS Lett* 379, 239-243.
- Hougaard, DM, Fujiwara, K & Larsson, LI (1987). Immunocytochemical localization of polyamines in normal and neoplastic cells. Comparisons to the formaldehyde-fluorescamine and o-phthalaldehyde methods. *Histochem J* 19(12), 643-650.
- Hsieh, JT, Denning, MF, Heidel, SM & Verma, AK (1990). Expression of human chromosome 2 ornithine decarboxylase gene in ornithine decarboxylase-deficient Chinese hamster ovary cells. *Cancer Res* 50(8), 2239-2244.
- Hsieh, JT & Verma, AK (1989). Lack of a role of DNA methylation in tumor promoter 12-O-tetradecanoylphorbol-13-acetate-induced synthesis of ornithine decarboxylase messenger RNA in T24 cells. *Cancer Res* 49(15), 4251-4257.
- Huang, CJ & Moczydlowski, E (2001). Cytoplasmic polyamines as permeant blockers and modulators of the voltage-gated sodium channel. *Biophys J* 80(3), 1262-1279.
- Huang, JH & Kleinberg, ME (1999). Activation of the phagocyte NADPH oxidase protein p47^{phox}. *J Biol Chem* 274, 19731-19737.
- Hyltander, A, Lind, AK, Yoshikawa, T, Sandström, R & Lundholm, K (1998). Increased urinary polyamine excretion in unselected cancer patients related to host factors. *Acta Oncol* 37(1), 91-96.

- Hyvönen, T, Seiler, N & Persson, L (1994). Characterization of a COS cell line deficient in polyamine transport. *Biochim Biophys Acta* 1221(3), 279-285.
- Hölttä, E, Jänne, J & Pispä, J (1972) Ornithine decarboxylase from *Escherichia coli*: stimulation of the enzyme activity by nucleotides. *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 47: 1165-1171.
- Hölttä, E & Hovi, T (1985). Polyamine depletion results in impairment of polyribosome formation and protein synthesis before onset of DNA synthesis in mitogen-activated human lymphocytes. *Eur J Biochem* 152(1), 229-237.
- Hölttä, E & Pohjanpelto, P (1986). Control of ornithine decarboxylase in Chinese hamster ovary cells by polyamines. Translational inhibition of synthesis and acceleration of degradation of the enzyme by putrescine, spermidine, and spermine. *J Biol Chem* 261 (20), 9502-9508.
- Hölttä, E, Sistonen, L & Alitalo, K (1988). The mechanisms of ornithine decarboxylase deregulation in c-Ha-ras oncogene-transformed NIH 3T3 cells. *J Biol Chem* 263(9), 4500-4507.
- Ichiba, T, Matsufuji, S, Miyazaki, Y, Murakami, Y, Tanaka, K, Ichihara, A & Hayashi, S (1994). Functional regions of ornithine decarboxylase antizyme. *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 200(3), 1721-1727.
- Ichikawa, M, Maeda, T & Handa, J (1997). Ornithine decarboxylase in developing brain of normal and hydrocephalic rats. *Biochemical and immunohistochemical studies. Childs Nerv Syst* 13(11-12), 578-583.
- Ichikawa, M, Maeda, T & Handa, J (1998). Ornithine decarboxylase in developing brain of hydrocephalic rats. Effects of shunt operation. *Childs Nerv Syst* 14(1-2), 21-25.
- Igarashi, K & Kashiwagi, K (2000). Polyamines: mysterious modulators of cellular functions. *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 271(3), 559-564.
- Ignarro, LJ, Buga, GM, Wei, LH, Bauer, PM, Wu, G & del Soldato, P (2001). Role of the arginine-nitric oxide pathway in the regulation of vascular smooth muscle cell proliferation. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 98(7), 4202-4208.
- Ino, H & Chiba, T (2001) Cyclin-dependent kinase 4 and cyclin D1 are required for excitotoxin-induced neuronal cell death *in vivo*. *J Neurosci* 21, 6086-6094.
- Isomaa, VV, Pajunen, AEI, Bardin, CW & Jänne, OA (1983). Ornithine decarboxylase in mouse kidney. *J Biol Chem* 258, 13036-13041.
- Ito, K, Kashiwagi, K, Watanabe, S, Kameji, T, Hayashi, S & Igarashi, K (1990). Influence of the 5'-untranslated region of ornithine decarboxylase mRNA and spermidine on ornithine decarboxylase synthesis. *J Biol Chem* 265(22), 13036-13041.
- Itoh, S, Itoh, F, Goumans, MJ & Ten Dijke, P (2000). Signaling of transforming growth factor-beta family members through Smad proteins. *Eur J Biochem* 267, 6954-6967.
- Ivanov, IP, Gesteland, RF & Atkins, JF (1998a). Does antizyme exist in *Escherichia coli*? *Mol Microbiol* 29, 1521-1522.
- Ivanov, IP, Gesteland, RF & Atkins, JF (1998b). A second mammalian antizyme: conservation of programmed ribosomal frameshifting. *Genomics* 52(2), 119-129.
- Ivanov, IP, Gesteland, RF & Atkins, JF (2000a). Antizyme expression: a subversion of triplet decoding, which is remarkably conserved by evolution, is a sensor for an autoregulatory circuit. *Nucleic Acids Res* 28(17), 3185-3196.
- Ivanov, IP, Matsufuji, S, Murakami, Y, Gesteland, RF & Atkins, JF (2000b). Conservation of polyamine regulation by translational frameshifting from yeast to mammals. *Embo J* 19(8), 1907-1917.
- Ivanov, IP, Rohrwasser, A, Terreros, DA, Gesteland, RF & Atkins, JF (2000c). Discovery of a spermatogenesis stage-specific ornithine decarboxylase antizyme: antizyme 3. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 97(9), 4808-4813.
- Iyengar, RV, Pawlik, CA, Krull, EJ, Phelps, DA, Burger, RA, Harris, LC, Potter, PM & Danks, MK (2001). Use of a modified ornithine decarboxylase promoter to achieve efficient c-MYC- or N-MYC-regulated protein expression. *Cancer Res* 61(7), 3045-3052.
- Jackson, LK, Brooks, HB, Osterman, AL, Goldsmith, EJ & Phillips, MA (2000). Altering the reaction specificity of eukaryotic ornithine decarboxylase. *Biochemistry* 39(37), 11247-11257.
- Jain, S, Zon, G & Sundaralingam, M (1989). Base only binding of spermine in the deep groove of the A-DNA octamer d(GTGTACAC). *Biochemistry* 28, 2360-2364.

- Jansonius, JN (1998). Structure, evolution and action of vitamin B6-dependent enzymes. *Curr Opin Struct Biol* 8, 759-769.
- Jenkins, ZA, Haag, PG & Johansson, HE (2001). Human eIF5A2 on chromosome 3q25-q27 is a phylogenetically conserved vertebrate variant of eukaryotic translation initiation factor 5A with tissue-specific expression. *Genomics* 71(1), 101-109.
- Jinnah, HA, Page, T & Friedmann, T (1993). Brain purines in a genetic mouse model of Lesch-Nyhan disease. *J Neurochem* 60, 2036-2045.
- Johnson, TD (1998). Polyamines and cerebral ischemia. *Prog Drug Res* 50, 193-258.
- Jordan, S, Lidhar, K, Korbonits, M, Lowe, DG & Grossman, AB (2000). Cyclin D and cyclin E expression in normal and adenomatous pituitary. *Eur J Endocrinol* 143, R1-R6.
- Jung, MH, Kim, SC, Jeon, GA, Kim, SH, Kim, Y, Choi, KS, Park, SI, Joe, MK & Kimm, K (2000). Identification of differentially expressed genes in normal and tumor human gastric tissue. *Genomics* 69(3), 281-286.
- Junttila, T, Rechardt, L, Hietala, OA & Peltto-Huikko, M (1995). The expression of ornithine decarboxylase antizyme mRNA and protein in rat motoneurons. *Neurosci Lett* 197(3), 187-190.
- Jänne, J & Williams-Ashman, HG (1971). On the purification of L-ornithine decarboxylase from rat prostate and effects of thiol compounds in the enzyme. *J Biol Chem* 246, 1725-1732.
- Jänne, OA, Crozat, A, Palvimo, J & Eisenberg, LM (1991). Androgen-regulation of ornithine decarboxylase and S-adenosylmethionine decarboxylase genes. *J Steroid Biochem Mol Biol* 40(1-3), 307-315.
- Kaasinen, K, Koistinaho, J, Alhonen, L & Jänne, J (2000). Overexpression of spermidine/spermine N-acetyltransferase in transgenic mice protects the animals from kainate-induced toxicity. *Eur J Neurosci* 12(2), 540-548.
- Kallio, A, Löfman, M, Pösö, H & Jänne, J (1979). Diamine-induced inhibition of liver ornithine decarboxylase. *Biochem J* 177, 63-69.
- Kamboj, SK, Swanson, GT & G, C.-CS (1995). Intracellular spermine confers rectification on rat calcium-permeable AMPA and kainate receptors. *J Physiol* 15, 297-303.
- Kameji, T, Hayashi, S, Hoshino, K, Kakinuma, Y & Igarashi, K (1993). Multiple regulation of ornithine decarboxylase in enzyme-overproducing cells. *Biochem J* 289(Pt 2), 581-586.
- Kameji, T & Pegg, AE (1987a). Effect of putrescine on the synthesis of S-adenosylmethionine decarboxylase. *Biochem J* 243, 285-288.
- Kameji, T & Pegg, AE (1987b). Inhibition of translation of mRNAs for ornithine decarboxylase and S-adenosylmethionine decarboxylase by polyamines. *J Biol Chem* 262(6), 2427-2430.
- Kanamoto, R, Boyle, SM, Oka, T & Hayashi, S (1987). Molecular mechanisms of the synergistic induction of ornithine decarboxylase by asparagine and glucagon in primary cultured hepatocytes. *J Biol Chem* 262(30), 14801-14805.
- Kanamoto, R, Kameji, T, Iwashita, S, Igarashi, K & Hayashi, S (1993). Spermidine-induced destabilization of ornithine decarboxylase (ODC) is mediated by accumulation of antizyme in ODC-overproducing variant cells. *J Biol Chem* 268(13), 9393-9399.
- Kanamoto, R, Nishiyama, M, Matsufuji, S & Hayashi, S (1991). Translational control mechanism of ornithine decarboxylase by asparagine and putrescine in primary cultured hepatocytes. *Arch Biochem Biophys* 291(2), 247-254.
- Kanamoto, R, Utsunomiya, K, Kameji, T & Hayashi, S (1986). Effects of putrescine on synthesis and degradation of ornithine decarboxylase in primary cultured hepatocytes. *Eur J Biochem* 154(3), 539-544.
- Kaneko, H, Hibasami, H, Mori, K, Kawarada, Y & Nakashima, K (1998). Apoptosis induction in human breast cancer MRK-nu-1 cells by a polyamine synthesis inhibitor, methylglyoxal bis(cyclopentylamido)hydrazine(MGBCP). *Anticancer Res* 18(2A), 891-896.
- Kang, HA & Hershey, JW (1994). Effect of initiation factor eIF-5A depletion on protein synthesis and proliferation of *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. *J Biol Chem* 269, 3934-3940.
- Kankare, K, Uusi-Oukari, M & Jänne, OA (1997). Structure, organization and expression of the mouse ornithine decarboxylase antizyme gene. *Biochem J* 324(Pt 3), 807-813.
- Karschin, C, Dissmann, E, Stühmer, W & Karschin, A (1996). IRK(1-3) and GIRK(1-4) inwardly rectifying channel mRNAs are differentially expressed in the adult rat brain. *J Neurosci* 16, 3559-3570.

- Karschin, C, Schreibmayer, W, Dascal, N, Lester, H, Davidson, N & Karschin, A (1994). Distribution and localization of a G protein-coupled inwardly rectifying K⁺ channel in the rat brain. *FEBS Lett* 348, 139-144.
- Kashiwagi, K, Ito, K & Igarashi, K (1991). Spermidine regulation of ornithine decarboxylase synthesis by a GC-rich sequence of the 5'-untranslated region. *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 178(3), 815-822.
- Katahira, J, Siomi, H, Ishizaki, T, Uememoto, T, Tanaka, Y & Shida, H (1994). A cellular protein which is coprecipitated with HTLV-I rex protein in the presence of the target mRNA. *Oncogene* 9, 3535-3544.
- Katz, A & Kahana, C (1988). Isolation and characterization of the mouse ornithine decarboxylase gene. *J Biol Chem* 263(16), 7604-7609.
- Kauppinen, L (1995). Regulation of the human spermidine-induced destabilization of ornithine decarboxylase. *FEBS Lett* 365, 61-65.
- Kauppinen, L, Myöhänen, S, Halmekytö, M, Alhonen, L & Jänne, J (1993). Transgenic mice over-expressing the human spermidine synthase gene. *Biochem J* 293(Pt 2), 513-516.
- Kauppinen, RA & Alhonen, LI (1995). Transgenic animals as models in the study of the neurobiological role of polyamines. *Prog Neurobiol* 47(6), 545-563.
- Keinänen, R, Miettinen, S, Yrjänheikki, J & Koistinaho, J (1997). Induction of ornithine decarboxylase mRNA in transient focal cerebral ischemia in the rat. *Neurosci Lett* 239(2-3), 69-72.
- Kemper, WM, Berry, KW & Merrick, WC (1976). Purification and properties of rabbit reticulocyte protein synthesis initiation factors M2Balpha and M2Bbeta. *J Biol Chem* 251, 5551-5557.
- Kern, AD, Oliveira, MA, Coffino, P & Hackert, ML (1999). Structure of mammalian ornithine decarboxylase at 1.6 Å resolution: stereochemical implications of PLP-dependent amino acid decarboxylases. *Structure Fold Des* 7(5), 567-581.
- Kerppola, TK (1998). Transcriptional cooperativity: bending over backwards and doing the flip. *Structure* 6, 549-554.
- Kim, YJ, Pan, H & Verma, AK (1994). Non-AP-1 tumor promoter 12-O-tetradecanoylphorbol-13-acetate-responsive sequences in the human ornithine decarboxylase gene. *Mol Carcinog* 10(3), 169-179.
- Kindy, MS, Hu, Y & Dempsey, RJ (1994). Blockade of ornithine decarboxylase enzyme protects against ischemic brain damage. *J Cereb Blood Flow Metab* 14(6), 1040-1045.
- Kitani, T & Fujisawa, H (1984). Purification and some properties of a protein inhibitor (antizyme) of ornithine decarboxylase from rat liver. *J Biol Chem* 259(16), 10036-10040.
- Kitani, T & Fujisawa, H (1989). Purification and characterization of antizyme inhibitor of ornithine decarboxylase from rat liver. *Biochim Biophys Acta* 991(1), 44-49.
- Kobayashi, T, Ikeda, K, Ichikawa, T, Abe, S, Togashi, S & Kumanishi, T (1995). Molecular cloning of a mouse G-protein activated K⁺ channel (mGIRK1) and distinct distribution of three GIRK (GIRK1, 2 and 3) mRNAs in mouse brain. *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 208, 1166-1173.
- Kofuji, P, Ceelen, P, Zahs, KR, Surbeck, LW, Lester, HA & Newman, EA (2000). Genetic inactivation of an inwardly rectifying potassium channel (Kir4.1 subunit) in mice: phenotypic impact in retina. *J Neurosci* 20, 5733-5740.
- Koike, C, Chao, DT & Zetter, BR (1999). Sensitivity to polyamine-induced growth arrest correlates with antizyme induction in prostate carcinoma cells. *Cancer Res* 59(24), 6109-6112.
- Kononen, J & Pelto-Huikko, M (1997). Recycling of tissue sections with a simple and sensitive mRNA *in situ* hybridization technique. *TIGS Technical Tips online* (<http://tto.trends.com/>) 1:9, T40069.
- Kontula, KK, Torkkeli, TK, Bardin, CW & Jänne, OA (1984). Androgen induction of ornithine decarboxylase mRNA in mouse kidney as studied by complementary DNA. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 81(3), 731-735.
- Korhonen, VP, Niiranen, K, Halmekytö, M, Pietilä, M, Diegelman, P, Parkkinen, JJ, Eloranta, T, Porter, CW, Alhonen, L & Jänne, J (2001). Spermine deficiency resulting from targeted disruption of the spermine synthase gene in embryonic stem cells leads to enhanced sensitivity to antiproliferative drugs. *Mol Pharmacol* 59(2), 231-238.

- Korpela, H, Hölttä, E, Hovi, T & Jänne, J (1981). Response of enzymes involved in the metabolism of polyamines to phytohaemagglutinin-induced activation of human lymphocytes. *Biochem J* 196, 733-738.
- Koza, RA & Herbst, EJ (1992). Deficiencies in DNA replication and cell-cycle progression in polyamine-depleted HeLa cells. *Biochem J* 281(Pt 1), 87-93.
- Kozak, M (1989). The scanning model for translation: An update. *J Cell Biol* 108, 229-241.
- Kozak, M (1991). Structural features in eukaryotic mRNAs that modulate the initiation of translation. *J Biol Chem* 266, 19867-19870.
- Kozak, M (1992). Regulation of translation in eukaryotic systems. *Annu Rev Cell Biol* 8, 197-225.
- Kramer, DL, Fogel-Petrovic, M, Diegelman, P, Cooley, JM, Bernacki, RJ, McManis, JS, Bergeron, RJ & Porter, CW (1997). Effects of novel spermine analogues on cell cycle progression and apoptosis in MALME-3M human melanoma cells. *Cancer Res* 57(24), 5521-5527.
- Kramer, DL, Vujcic, S, Diegelman, P, Alderfer, J, Miller, JT, Black, JD, Bergeron, RJ & Porter, CW (1999). Polyamine analogue induction of the p53-p21WAF1/CIP1-Rb pathway and G1 arrest in human melanoma cells. *Cancer Res* 59(6), 1278-1286.
- Kramer, W, Drutsa, V, Jansen, H.-W, Kramer, B, Pflugfelder, M & Fritz, H.-J (1984). The gapped duplex DNA approach to oligonucleotide-directed mutation construction. *Nucleic Acids Res* 12, 9441-9456.
- Kubo, Y & Murata, Y (2001). Control of rectification and permeation by two distinct sites after the second transmembrane region in Kir2.1 K⁺ channel. *J Physiol* 531, 645-660.
- Kumar, AP & Butler, AP (1997). Transcription factor Sp3 antagonizes activation of the ornithine decarboxylase promoter by Sp1. *Nucleic Acids Res* 25(10), 2012-2019.
- Kumar, AP, Mar, PK, Zhao, B, Montgomery, RL, Kang, DC & Butler, AP (1995). Regulation of rat ornithine decarboxylase promoter activity by binding of transcription factor Sp1. *J Biol Chem* 270(9), 4341-4348.
- Kusama-Eguchi, K, Watanabe, S, Irisawa, M, Watanabe, K. & Igarashi, K (1991) Correlation between spermine stimulation of rat liver Ile-tRNA formation and structural change of the acceptor stem by spermine. *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 177(2), 745-750.
- Käpyaho, K, Pösö, H & Jänne, J (1980). Role of putrescine metabolism in Ehrlich ascites carcinoma cells exposed to hypotonic medium. *Biochem J* 192, 59-63.
- Laitinen, J, Stenius, K, Eloranta, TO & Hölttä, E (1998). Polyamines may regulate S-phase progression but not the dynamic changes of chromatin during the cell cycle. *J Cell Biochem* 68(2), 200-212.
- Laitinen, PH (1985). Involvement of an "antizyme" in the inactivation of ornithine decarboxylase. *J Neurochem* 45(4), 1303-1307.
- Laitinen, PH, Hietala, OA, Pulkka, AE & Pajunen, AE (1986). Purification of mouse brain ornithine decarboxylase reveals its presence as an inactive complex with antizyme. *Biochem J* 236(2), 613-616.
- Laitinen, PH, Huhtinen, RL, Hietala, OA & Pajunen, AE (1985). Ornithine decarboxylase activity in brain regulated by a specific macromolecule, the antizyme. *J Neurochem* 44(6), 1885-1891.
- Laitinen, SI, Laitinen, PH, Hietala, OA, Pajunen, AEI & Piha, RS (1982). Developmental changes in mouse brain polyamine metabolism. *Neurochem Res* 7, 1477-1485.
- Laitinen, SI, Laitinen, PH & Pajunen, AE (1984). The effect of testosterone on the half-life of ornithine decarboxylase-mRNA in mouse kidney. *Biochem Int* 9(1), 45-50.
- Lan, L, Trempus, C & Gilmour, SK (2000). Inhibition of ornithine decarboxylase (ODC) decreases tumor vascularization and reverses spontaneous tumors in ODC/Ras transgenic mice. *Cancer Res* 60 (20), 5696-5703.
- Langen, H, von Kietzell, D, Byrd, D, Arslan-Kirchner, M, Vester, U, Stuhmann, M, Dork, T, Saar, K, Reis, A, Schmidtke, J & Brodehl, J (2000). Renal polyamine excretion, tubular amino acid reabsorption and molecular genetics in cystinuria. *Pediatr Nephrol* 14(5), 376-384.
- Laschet, J, Trottier, S, Grisar, T & Leviel, V (1992). Polyamine metabolism in epileptic cortex. *Epilepsy Res* 12(2), 151-156.
- Laube, G & Veh, RW (1997). Astrocytes, not neurons, show most prominent staining in mouse brain polyamine metabolism. *Glia* 19, 171-179.

- Law, DJ, Du, M, Law, GL & Merchant, JL (1999). ZBP-99 defines a conserved family of transcription factors and regulates ornithine decarboxylase gene expression. *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 262(1), 113-120.
- Law, GL, Itoh, H, Law, DJ, Mize, GJ, Merchant, JL & Morris, DR (1998). Transcription factor ZBP-89 regulates the activity of the ornithine decarboxylase promoter. *J Biol Chem* 273(32), 19955-19964.
- Lazaris-Karatzas, A, Montine, KS & Sonenberg, N (1990). Malignant transformation by a eukaryotic initiation factor subunit that binds to mRNA 5'cap. *Nature* 345, 544-547.
- Levin, VA, Prados, MD, Yung, WK, Gleason, MJ, Ictech, S & Malec, M (1992). Treatment of recurrent gliomas with eflornithine. *J Natl Cancer Inst* 84, 1432-1437.
- Levy-Favattier, F, Delpech, M & Kruh, J (1987). Characterization of an arginine-specific protein kinase tightly bound to rat liver DNA. *Eur J Biochem* 166, 617-621.
- Lewis, JS, Thomas, TJ, Shirahata, A & Thomas, T (2000). Oligodeoxyribonucleotide harboring the estrogen response element in the presence of polyamines: ionic, structural, and DNA sequence specificity effects. *Biomacromolecules* 1, 339-349.
- Li, L, Li, J, Rao, JN, Li, M, Bass, BL & Wang, JY (1999b). Inhibition of polyamine synthesis induces p53 gene expression but not apoptosis. *Am J Physiol* 276(4 Pt 1), C946-954.
- Li, L, Rao, JN, Bass, BL & Wang, JY (2001a). NF-kappaB activation and susceptibility to apoptosis after polyamine depletion in intestinal epithelial cells. *Am J Physiol Gastrointest Liver Physiol* 280(5), G992-G1004.
- Li, L, Rao, JN, Guo, X, Liu, L, Santora, R, Bass, BL & Wang, JY (2001b). Polyamine depletion stabilizes p53 resulting in inhibition of normal intestinal epithelial cell proliferation. *Am J Physiol Cell Physiol* 281, C941-953.
- Li, RS, Abrahamsen, MS, Johnson, RR & Morris, DR (1994). Complex interactions at a GC-rich domain regulate cell type-dependent activity of the ornithine decarboxylase promoter. *J Biol Chem* 269(11), 7941-7949.
- Li, RS, Law, GL, Seifert, RA, Romaniuk, PJ & Morris, DR (1999a). Ornithine decarboxylase is a transcriptional target of tumor suppressor WT1. *Exp Cell Res* 247(1), 257-266.
- Li, X & Coffino, P (1992). Regulated degradation of ornithine decarboxylase requires interaction with the polyamine-inducible protein antizyme. *Mol Cell Biol* 12(8), 3556-3562.
- Li, X & Coffino, P (1993). Degradation of ornithine decarboxylase: exposure of the C-terminal target by a polyamine-inducible inhibitory protein. *Mol Cell Biol* 13(4), 2377-2383.
- Li, X, Stebbins, B, Hoffman, L, Pratt, G, Rechsteiner, M & Coffino, P (1996). The N terminus of antizyme promotes degradation of heterologous proteins. *J Biol Chem* 271(8), 4441-4446.
- Lindsay, GS & Wallace, HM (1999). Changes in polyamine catabolism in HL-60 human promyelogenous leukaemic cells in response to etoposide-induced apoptosis. *Biochem J* 337(Pt 1), 83-87.
- Liss, B & Roeper, J (2001). Molecular physiology of neuronal K-ATP channels. *Mol Membr Biol* 18, 117-127.
- Lopatin, AN, Makhina, EN & Nichols, CG (1994). Potassium channels block by cytoplasmic polyamines as the mechanism of intrinsic rectification. *Nature* 372, 366-369.
- Lopatin, AN, Shantz, LM, Mackintosh, CA, Nichols, CG & Pegg, AE (2000). Modulation of potassium channels in the hearts of transgenic and mutant mice with altered polyamine biosynthesis. *J Mol Cell Cardiol* 32(11), 2007-2024.
- Lorenz, B, Francis, F, Gempel, K, Boddlich, A, Josten, M, Schmahl, W, Schmidt, J, Lehrach, H, Meitinger, T & Strom, TM (1998). Spermine deficiency in Gy mice caused by deletion of the spermine synthase gene. *Hum Mol Genet* 7(3), 541-547.
- Lorenzini, EC & Scheffler, IE (1997). Co-operation of the 5' and 3' untranslated regions of ornithine decarboxylase mRNA and inhibitory role of its 3' untranslated region in regulating the translational efficiency of hybrid RNA species via cellular factor. *Biochem J* 326(Pt 2), 361-367.
- Love, RR, Carbone, PP, Verma, AK, Gilmore, D, Carey, P, Tutsch, KD, Pomplun, M & Wilding, G (1993). Randomized phase I chemoprevention dose-seeking study of alpha-difluoromethylornithine. *J Natl Cancer Inst* 85(9), 732-737.

- Lowry, DH, Rosenbrough, MJ, Farr, AL & Randall, RJ (1951). Protein measurement with the Folin phenol reagent. *J Biol Chem* 193, 732-737.
- Lu, L, Stanley, BA & Pegg, AE (1991). Identification of residues in ornithine decarboxylase essential for enzymic activity and for rapid protein turnover. *Biochem J* 277(Pt 3), 671-675.
- Lu, T, Nguyen, B, Zhang, X & Yang, J (1999). Architecture of a K⁺ channel inner pore revealed by stoichiometric covalent modification. *Neuron* 22(3), 571-580.
- Lu, Z & Ding, L (1999). Blockade of a retinal cGMP-gated channel by polyamines. *J Gen Physiol* 113, 35-43.
- Lu, Z & MacKinnon, R (1994). Electrostatic tuning of Mg²⁺ affinity in an inward-rectifier K⁺ channel. *Nature* 371, 243-246.
- Lukkarinen, J, Grohn, OH, Sinervirta, R, Järvinen, A, Kauppinen, RA, Jänne, J & Alhonen, LI (1997). Transgenic rats as models for studying the role of ornithine decarboxylase expression in permanent middle cerebral artery occlusion. *Stroke* 28(3), 639-645.
- Lukkarinen, JA, Kauppinen, RA, Grohn, OH, Oja, JM, Sinervirta, R, Järvinen, A, Alhonen, LI & Jänne, J (1998). Neuroprotective role of ornithine decarboxylase activation in transient focal cerebral ischaemia: a study using ornithine decarboxylase-overexpressing transgenic rats. *Eur J Neurosci* 10(6), 2046-2055.
- Lövkvist, E, Stjernborg, L & Persson, L (1993). Feedback regulation of mammalian ornithine decarboxylase. Studies using a transient expression system. *Eur J Biochem* 215(3), 753-759.
- Lövkvist-Wallström, E, Stjernborg-Ulvsback, L, Scheffler, IE & Persson, L (1995). Regulation of mammalian ornithine decarboxylase. Studies on the induction of the enzyme by hypotonic stress. *Eur J Biochem* 231(1), 40-44.
- Lövkvist-Wallström, E, Takao, K, Wendt, A, Vargiu, C, Yin, H & Persson, L (2001). Importance of the 3' untranslated region of ornithine decarboxylase mRNA in the translational regulation of the enzyme. *Biochem J* 356(Pt 2), 627-634.
- Mackarel, AJ & Wallace, HM (1993). Effect of 5-fluorouracil on polyamine excretion in human colonic cancer cells. *Biochem Soc Trans* 21(1), 50S.
- Mackarel, AJ & Wallace, HM (1994). An investigation of the mechanism of polyamine efflux from human colorectal carcinoma cells. *Biochem Soc Trans* 22(4), 388S.
- Mackintosh, CA & Pegg, AE (2000). Effect of spermine synthase deficiency on polyamine biosynthesis and content in mice and embryonic fibroblasts, and the sensitivity of fibroblasts to 1,3-bis-(2-chloroethyl)-N-nitrosourea. *Biochem J* 351 Pt 2, 439-447.
- Mamroud-Kidron, E, Omer-Itsicovich, M, Bercovich, Z, Tobias, KE, Rom, E & Kahana, C (1994). A unified pathway for the degradation of ornithine decarboxylase in reticulocyte lysate requires interaction with the polyamine-induced protein, ornithine decarboxylase antizyme. *Eur J Biochem* 226(2), 547-554.
- Manchester, KM, Heston, WD & Donner, DB (1993). Tumour necrosis factor-induced cytotoxicity is accompanied by intracellular mitogenic signals in ME-180 human cervical carcinoma cells. *Biochem J* 290(Pt 1), 185-190.
- Manni, A, Badger, B, Wechter, R, Kunselman, S, Rossini, A & Demers, L (1995). Biochemical and growth-modulatory effects of the new S-adenosylmethionine decarboxylase inhibitor CGP 48664 in malignant and immortalized normal human breast epithelial cells in culture. *Int J Cancer* 62(4), 485-491.
- Manzella, JM & Blackshear, PJ (1990). Regulation of rat ornithine decarboxylase mRNA translation by its 5'-untranslated region. *J Biol Chem* 265 (20), 11817-11822.
- Manzella, JM, Rychlik, W, Rhoads, RE, Hershey, JW & Blackshear, PJ (1991). Insulin induction of ornithine decarboxylase. Importance of mRNA secondary structure and phosphorylation of eucaryotic initiation factors eIF-4B and eIF-4E. *J Biol Chem* 266(4), 2383-2389.
- Mar, PK, Kumar, AP, Kang, DC, Zhao, B, Martinez, LA, Montgomery, RL, Anderson, L & Butler, AP (1995). Characterization of novel phorbol ester- and serum-responsive sequences of the rat ornithine decarboxylase gene promoter. *Mol Carcinog* 14(4), 240-250.
- Marceau, M, Lewis, SD & Shafer, JA (1988a). The glycine-rich region of *Escherichia coli* D-serine dehydratase: altered interactions with pyridoxal 5'-phosphate produced by substitution of aspartic acid for glycine. *J Biol Chem* 263, 16934-16941.

- Marceau, M, McFall, E, Lewis, SD & Shafer, JA (1988b). D-serine dehydratase from *Escherichia coli*: DNA sequence and identification of catalytically inactive glycine to aspartic acid variants. *J Biol Chem* 263, 16926-16933.
- Marquet, R, Colson, P & Houssier, C (1986). The condensation of chromatin and histone H1-depleted chromatin by spermine. *J Biol Struct Dyn* 4, 205-218.
- Marton, LJ & Pegg, AE (1995). Polyamines as targets for therapeutic intervention. *Annu Rev Pharmacol Toxicol* 35, 55-91.
- Marty, C, Mori, G, Sabini, L & Rivarola, V (2000). Effects of alpha-difluoromethylornithine on the cyclin A expression in Hep-2 cells. *Biocell* 24(1), 49-52.
- Marubio, LM, Del-Mar-Arroyo-Jiminez, M, Cordero-Erausquin, M, Lena, C, LeNov erre, N, De Kerchove d'Exaerde, A, Huchet, M, Damaj, I & Changeux, JP (1999). Reduced antinociception in mice lacking neuronal nicotinic receptor subunits. *Nature* 398, 805-810.
- Matsubara, N, Hietala, OA, Gilmour, SK, Yum, KY, Litwin, S, Watts, P, Brennan & O'Brien. (1995). Association between high levels of ornithine decarboxylase activity and favorable prognosis in human colorectal carcinoma. *Clin Cancer Res* 1(6), 665-671.
- Matsufuji, S, Matsufuji, T, Miyazaki, Y, Murakami, Y, Atkins, JF, Gesteland, RF & Hayashi, S (1995). Autoregulatory frameshifting in decoding mammalian ornithine decarboxylase antizyme. *Cell* 80(1), 51-60.
- Matsufuji, S, Miyazaki, Y, Kanamoto, R, Kameji, T, Murakami, Y, Baby, TG, Fujita, K, Ohno, T & Hayashi, S (1990). Analyses of ornithine decarboxylase antizyme mRNA with a cDNA cloned from rat liver. *J Biochem (Tokyo)* 108(3), 365-371.
- Matsui, I & Pegg, AE (1981). Effect of inhibitors of proteins synthesis on rat liver spermidine N-acetyltransferase. *Biochim Biophys Acta* 675, 373-378.
- Matsui, Y, Halter, SA, Holt, JT, Hogan, BLM & Coffey, RJ (1990). Development of mammary hyperplasia and neoplasia in MMTV-TGF alpha transgenic mice. *Cell* 61, 1147-1155.
- McCloskey, DE, Yang, J, Woster, PM, Davidson, NE & Casero, RA, Jr. (1996). Polyamine analogue induction of programmed cell death in human lung tumor cells. *Clin Cancer Res* 2(3), 441-446.
- Meggio, F, Flamigni, F, Calderera, CM, Guarnieri, C & Pinna, LA (1984). Phosphorylation of rat heart ornithine decarboxylase by type-2 casein kinase. *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 122(3), 997-1004.
- Megosh, L, Gilmour, SK, Rosson, D, Soler, AP, Blessing, M, Sawicki, JA & O'Brien, TG (1995). Increased frequency of spontaneous skin tumors in transgenic mice which overexpress ornithine decarboxylase. *Cancer Res* 55 (19), 4205-4209.
- Megosh, L, Halpern, M, Farkash, E & O'Brien, TG (1998). Analysis of ras gene mutational spectra in epidermal papillomas from K6/ODC transgenic mice. *Mol Carcinog* 22(3), 145-149.
- Meyer, RAJ, Henley, CM, Meyer, MH, Morgan, PL, McDonald, AG, Mills, C & Price, DK (1998). Partial deletion of both the spermine synthase gene and the pex gene in the X-linked hypophosphatemic, gyro (Gy) mouse. *Genomics* 48, 289-295.
- Meyskens, FL, Jr., Emerson, SS, Pelot, D, Meshkinpour, H, Shassetz, LR, Einspahr, J, Alberts, DS & Gerner, EW (1994). Dose de-escalation chemoprevention trial of alpha-difluoromethylornithine in patients with colon polyps. *J Natl Cancer Inst* 86(15), 1122-1130.
- Meyskens, FL, Jr. & Gerner, EW (1999). Development of difluoromethylornithine (DFMO) as a chemoprevention agent. *Clin Cancer Res* 5(5), 945-951.
- Meyskens, FL, Jr., Gerner, EW, Emerson, S, Pelot, D, Durbin, T, Doyle, K & Lagerberg, W (1998). Effect of alpha-difluoromethylornithine on rectal mucosal levels of polyamines in a randomized, double-blinded trial for colon cancer prevention. *J Natl Cancer Inst* 90(16), 1212-1218.
- Mi, Z, Kramer, DL, Miller, JT, Bergeron, RJ, Bernacki, R & Porter, CW (1998). Human prostatic carcinoma cell lines display altered regulation of polyamine transport in response to polyamine analogs and inhibitors. *Prostate* 34(1), 51-60.
- Mialon, P, Cann-Moisan, C, Barthelemy, L, Caroff, J, Joanny, P & Steinberg, J (1993). Effect of one hyperbaric oxygen-induced convulsion on cortical polyamine content in two strains of mice. *Neurosci Lett* 160(1), 1-3.

- Miller, CL & Pintel, DJ (2001). The NS2 protein generated by the Parvovirus minute virus of mice is degraded by the proteasome in a manner independent of ubiquitin chain elongation or activation. *Virology* 285, 346-355.
- Milovic, V, Faust, D, Turchanowa, L, Stein, J & Caspary, WF (2001). Permeability characteristics of polyamines across intestinal epithelium using the Caco-2 monolayer system: comparison between transepithelial flux and mitogen-stimulated uptake into epithelial cells. *Nutrition* 17, 462-466.
- Mitchell, JL, Diveley, RR, Jr. & Bareyal-Leyser, A (1992). Abnormal accumulation and toxicity of polyamines in a difluoromethylornithine-resistant HTC cell variant. *Biochim Biophys Acta* 1136(2), 136-142.
- Mitchell, JL, Judd, GG, Bareyal-Leyser, A & Ling, SY (1994). Feedback repression of polyamine transport is mediated by antizyme in mammalian tissue-culture cells. *Biochem J* 299(Pt 1), 19-22.
- Mitchell, JL, Judd, GG, Leyser, A & Choe, C (1998a). Osmotic stress induces variation in cellular levels of ornithine decarboxylase-antizyme. *Biochem J* 329(Pt 3), 453-459.
- Mitchell, MF, Tortolero-Luna, G, Lee, JJ, Hittelman, WN, Lotan, R, Wharton, JT, Hong, WK & Nishioka, K (1998b). Phase I dose de-escalation trial of alpha-difluoromethylornithine in patients with grade 3 cervical intraepithelial neoplasia. *Clin Cancer Res* 4(2), 303-310.
- Miyazaki, Y, Matsufuji, S & Hayashi, S (1992). Cloning and characterization of a rat gene encoding ornithine decarboxylase antizyme. *Gene* 113(2), 191-197.
- Miyazaki, Y, Matsufuji, S, Murakami, Y & Hayashi, S (1993). Single amino-acid replacement is responsible for the stabilization of ornithine decarboxylase in HMOA cells. *Eur J Biochem* 214(3), 837-844.
- Moffatt, J, Hashimoto, M, Kojima, A, Kennedy, DO, Murakami, A, Koshimizu, K, Ohigashi, H & Matsui-Yuasa, I (2000). Apoptosis induced by 1'-acetoxymethylacetate in Ehrlich ascites tumor cells is associated with modulation of polyamine metabolism and caspase-3 activation. *Carcinogenesis* 21(12), 2151-2157.
- Möller, W & Amons, R (1985). Phosphate-binding sequences in nucleotide-binding proteins. *FEBS Lett* 186, 1-7.
- Monti, MG, Ghiaroni, S, Pernecco, L, Barbieri, D, Marverti, G & Franceschi, C (1998). Polyamine depletion protects HL-60 cells from 2-deoxy-D-ribose-induced apoptosis. *Life Sci* 62(9), 799-806.
- Morgan, DM (1992). Uptake of polyamines by human endothelial cells. Characterization and lack of effect of agonists of endothelial function. *Biochem J* 286(Pt 2), 413-417.
- Morgan, DM (1999). Polyamines. An overview. *Mol Biotechnol* 11(3), 229-250.
- Morgan, DML (1990). Polyamines and cellular regulation: perspectives. *Biochem Soc Trans* 18, 1080-1084.
- Morrison, LD, Becker, L & Kish, SJ (1993a). S-adenosylmethionine decarboxylase in human brain. Regional distribution and influence of aging. *Brain Res Dev Brain Res* 73(2), 237-241.
- Morrison, LD, Bergeron, C & Kish, SJ (1993b). Brain S-adenosylmethionine decarboxylase activity is increased in Alzheimer's disease. *Neurosci Lett* 154(1-2), 141-144.
- Morrison, LD, Cao, XC & Kish, SJ (1998). Ornithine decarboxylase in human brain: influence of aging, regional distribution, and Alzheimer's disease. *J Neurochem* 71(1), 288-294.
- Morrison, LD, Sherwin, AL, Carmant, L & Kish, SJ (1994). Activity of S-adenosylmethionine decarboxylase, a key regulatory enzyme in polyamine biosynthesis, is increased in epileptogenic human cortex. *Arch Neurol* 51(6), 581-584.
- Moshier, JA, Dosesescu, J, Skunca, M & Luk, GD (1993). Transformation of NIH/3T3 cells by ornithine decarboxylase overexpression. *Cancer Res* 53(11), 2618-2622.
- Moshier, JA, Gilbert, JD, Skunca, M, Dosesescu, J, Almodovar, KM & Luk, GD (1990). Isolation and expression of a human ornithine decarboxylase gene. *J Biol Chem* 265(9), 4884-4892.
- Moshier, JA, Skunca, M, Wu, W, Boppana, SM, Rauscher, FJ, 3rd & Dosesescu, J (1996). Regulation of ornithine decarboxylase gene expression by the Wilms' tumor suppressor WT1. *Nucleic Acids Res* 24(6), 1149-1157.

- Mössner, J, Hammermann, R & Racke, K (2000). Concomitant down-regulation of L-arginine transport and nitric oxide (NO) synthesis in rat alveolar macrophages by the polyamine spermine. *Pulm Pharmacol Ther* 14, 297-305.
- Müller, M, Cleef, M, Rohn, G, Bonnekoh, P, Pajunen, AE, Bernstein, HG & Paschen, W (1991). Ornithine decarboxylase in reversible cerebral ischemia: an immunohistochemical study. *Acta Neuropathol (Berl)* 83(1), 39-45.
- Müller, M, Pajunen, AE, Järvinen, M, Poeggel, G & Bernstein, HG (1993). Immunohistochemical demonstration of L-ornithine decarboxylase enzyme protein in different areas of the developing human brain. *Dev Neurosci* 15(2), 87-93.
- Müller, WJ, Lee, FS, Dickson, C, Peters, G, Pattengala, P & Leder, P (1990). The int-2 gene product acts as an epithelial growth factor in transgenic mice. *EMBO* 9, 907-913.
- Müller, WJ, Sinn, E, Pattengale, PK, Wallace, R & Leder, P (1988). Single-step induction of mammary adenocarcinoma in transgenic mice bearing the activated *c-neu* oncogene. *Cell* 54, 105-115.
- Murakami, Y, Ichiba, T, Matsufuji, S & Hayashi, S (1996). Cloning of antizyme inhibitor, a highly homologous protein to ornithine decarboxylase. *J Biol Chem* 271(7), 3340-3342.
- Murakami, Y, Matsufuji, S, Hayashi, S, Tanahashi, N & Tanaka, K (2000). Degradation of ornithine decarboxylase by the 26S proteasome. *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 267(1), 1-6.
- Murakami, Y, Matsufuji, S, Hayashi, SI, Tanahashi, N & Tanaka, K (1999). ATP-Dependent inactivation and sequestration of ornithine decarboxylase by the 26S proteasome are prerequisites for degradation. *Mol Cell Biol* 19(10), 7216-7227.
- Murakami, Y, Matsufuji, S, Kameji, T, Hayashi, S, Igarashi, K, Tamura, T, Tanaka, K & Ichihara, A (1992a). Ornithine decarboxylase is degraded by the 26S proteasome without ubiquitination. *Nature* 360(6404), 597-599.
- Murakami, Y, Matsufuji, S, Miyazaki, Y & Hayashi, S (1992b). Destabilization of ornithine decarboxylase by transfected antizyme gene expression in hepatoma tissue culture cells. *J Biol Chem* 267 (19), 13138-13141.
- Murakami, Y, Matsufuji, S, Nishiyama, M & Hayashi, S (1989). Properties and fluctuations in vivo of rat liver antizyme inhibitor. *Biochem J* 259(3), 839-845.
- Murakami, Y, Matsufuji, S, Tanaka, K, Ichihara, A & Hayashi, S (1993). Involvement of the proteasome and antizyme in ornithine decarboxylase degradation by a reticulocyte lysate. *Biochem J* 295(Pt 1), 305-308.
- Murakami, Y, Tanaka, K, Matsufuji, S, Miyazaki, Y & Hayashi, S (1992c). Antizyme, a protein induced by polyamines, accelerates the degradation of ornithine decarboxylase in Chinese-hamster ovary-cell extracts. *Biochem J* 283(Pt 3), 661-664.
- Nauseef, WM, McCormick, S, Renee, J, Leidal, KG & Clark, RA (1993). Functional domain in an arginine-rich carboxyl-terminal region of p47phox. *J Biol Chem* 268, 23646-23651.
- Nemoto, T, Kamei, S, Seyama, Y & Kubota, S (2001). p53 independent G(1) arrest induced by DL-alpha-difluoromethylornithine. *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 280(3), 848-854.
- Nigro, ND, Bull, AW & Boyd, ME (1986). Inhibition of intestinal carcinogenesis in rats: effect of difluoromethylornithine with piroxicam or fish oil. *J Natl Cancer Inst* 77(6), 1309-1313.
- Nilsson, J, Grahn, B & Heby, O (2000a). Antizyme inhibitor is rapidly induced in growth-stimulated mouse fibroblasts and releases ornithine decarboxylase from antizyme suppression. *Biochem J* 346 Pt 3, 699-704.
- Nilsson, J, Grtli-Linde, A & Heby, O (2000b). Skin fibroblasts from spermine synthase-deficient hemizygous gyro male (Gy/Y) mice overproduce spermidine and exhibit increased resistance to oxidative stress but decreased resistance to UV irradiation. *Biochem J* 352, 381-387.
- Nilsson, J, Koskiniemi, S, Persson, K, Grahn, B & Holm, I (1997). Polyamines regulate both transcription and translation of the gene encoding ornithine decarboxylase antizyme in mouse. *Eur J Biochem* 250(2), 223-231.
- Nishikawa, Y, Kar, S, Wiest, L, Pegg, AE & Carr, BI (1997). Inhibition of spermidine synthase gene expression by transforming growth factor-beta 1 in hepatoma cells. *Biochem J* 321(Pt 2), 537-543.

- Nitta, T, Igarashi, K, Yamashita, A, Yamamoto, M & Yamamoto, N (2001). Involvement of polyamines in B cell receptor-mediated apoptosis: spermine functions as a negative modulator. *Exp Cell Res* 265(1), 174-183.
- Nowels, K, Homma, Y, Seidenfeld, J & Oyasu, R (1986). Prevention of inhibitory effects of alpha-difluoromethylornithine on rat urinary bladder carcinogenesis by exogenous putrescine. *Cancer Biochem Biophys* 8(4), 257-263.
- O'Brien, BL, Hankewych, M, McCormick, D, Jacoby, R, Brasitus, TA & Halline, AG (1995). Urinary N1-acetylspermidine and N8-acetylspermidine excretion in normal humans and in patients with colorectal cancer. *Dig Dis Sci* 40(6), 1269-1274.
- O'Brien, TG, Hietala, O, O'Donnell, K & Holmes, M (1987). Activation of mouse epidermal tumor ornithine decarboxylase by GTP: evidence for different catalytic forms of the enzyme. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 84(24), 8927-8931.
- O'Brien, TG, Madara, T, Pyle, JA & Holmes, M (1986). Ornithine decarboxylase from mouse epidermis and epidermal papillomas: differences in enzymatic properties and structure. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 83(24), 9448-9452.
- O'Brien, TG, Megosh, LC, Gilliard, G & Soler, AP (1997). Ornithine decarboxylase overexpression is a sufficient condition for tumor promotion in mouse skin. *Cancer Res* 57(13), 2630-2637.
- O'Brien, TG, Simsiman, RC & Boutwell, RK (1975a). Induction of the polyamine-biosynthetic enzymes in mouse epidermis by tumor-promoting agents. *Cancer Res* 35, 1662-1670.
- O'Brien, TG, Simsiman, RC & Boutwell, RK (1975b). Induction of the polyamine-biosynthetic enzymes in mouse epidermis and their specificity for tumor promotion. *Cancer Res* 35, 2426-2433.
- Obenrader, MF & Prouty, WF (1977). Detection of multiple forms of rat liver ornithine decarboxylase. *J Biol Chem* 252(2860-2865).
- Oka, T, Perry, JW & Kano, K (1977). Hormonal regulation of spermidine synthase during the development of mouse mammary epithelium *in vitro*. *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 79, 979-986.
- Okuzumi, J, Yamane, T, Kitao, Y, Tokiwa, K, Yamaguchi, T, Fujita, Y, Nishino, H, Iwashima, A & Takahashi, T (1991). Increased mucosal ornithine decarboxylase activity in human gastric cancer. *Cancer Res* 51(5), 1448-1451.
- Oliveira, MA, Carroll, D, Davidson, L, Momany, C & Hackert, ML (1997). The GTP effector site of ornithine decarboxylase from *Lactobacillus* 30a: kinetic and structural characterization. *Biochemistry* 36(51), 16147-16154.
- Oliver, D, Baukowitz, T & Fakler, B (2000). Polyamines as gating molecules of inward-rectifier K⁺ channels. *Eur J Biochem* 267, 5824-5829.
- Olson, JW, Orlinska, U & Gillespie, MN (1989). Polyamine synthesis blockade in monocrotaline-induced pneumotoxicity. *Biochem Pharmacol* 38(17), 2903-2910.
- Onoue, H, Matsufuji, S, Nishiyama, M, Murakami, Y & Hayashi, S (1988). Changes in ornithine decarboxylase and antizyme activities in developing mouse brain. *Biochem J* 250(3), 797-803.
- Osborne, DL & Seidel, ER (1989). Microflora-derived polyamines modulate obstruction-induced colonic mucosal hypertrophy. *Am J Physiol* 256(6 Pt 1), G1049-1057.
- Osterman, A, Grishin, NV, Kinch, LN & Phillips, MA (1994). Formation of functional cross-species heterodimers of ornithine decarboxylase. *Biochemistry* 33(46), 13662-13667.
- Osterman, AL, Brooks, HB, Jackson, L, Abbott, JJ & Phillips, MA (1999). Lysine-69 plays a key role in catalysis by ornithine decarboxylase through acceleration of the Schiff base formation, decarboxylation, and product release steps. *Biochemistry* 38(36), 11814-11826.
- Osterman, AL, Kinch, LN, Grishin, NV & Phillips, MA (1995a). Acidic residues important for substrate binding and cofactor reactivity in eukaryotic ornithine decarboxylase identified by alanine scanning mutagenesis. *J Biol Chem* 270 (20), 11797-11802.
- Osterman, AL, Lueder, DV, Quick, M, Myers, D, Canagarajah, BJ & Phillips, MA (1995b). Domain organization and a protease-sensitive loop in eukaryotic ornithine decarboxylase. *Biochemistry* 34(41), 13431-13436.
- Otero, AD (1990). Transphosphorylation and G protein activation. *Biochem Pharmacol* 39, 1399-1404.

- Otieno, MA & Kensler, TW (2000). A role for protein kinase C-delta in the regulation of ornithine decarboxylase expression by oxidative stress. *Cancer Res* 60(16), 4391-4396.
- Paasinen-Sohns, A & Hölttä, E (1997). Cells transformed by ODC, c-Ha-ras and v-src exhibit MAP kinase/Erk-independent constitutive phosphorylation of Sos, Raf and c-Jun activation domain, and reduced PDGF receptor expression. *Oncogene* 15(16), 1953-1966.
- Paasinen-Sohns, A, Kielosto, M, Kääriäinen, E, Eloranta, T, Laine, A, Jänne, OA, Birrer, MJ & Hölttä, E (2000). c-Jun activation-dependent tumorigenic transformation induced paradoxically by overexpression or block of S-adenosylmethionine decarboxylase. *J Cell Biol* 151(4), 801-810.
- Packham, G & Cleveland, JL (1994). Ornithine decarboxylase is a mediator of c-Myc-induced apoptosis. *Mol Cell Biol* 14(9), 5741-5747.
- Pajunen, A, Crozat, A, Jänne, OA, Ihalainen, R, Laitinen, PH, Stanley, B, Madhubala, R & Pegg, AE (1988). Structure and regulation of mammalian S-adenosylmethionine decarboxylase. *J Biol Chem* 263(32), 17040-17049.
- Palvimo, JJ, Eisenberg, LM & Jänne, OA (1991). Protein-DNA interactions in the cAMP responsive promoter region of the murine ornithine decarboxylase gene. *Nucleic Acids Res* 19(14), 3921-3927.
- Palvimo, JJ, Partanen, M & Jänne, OA (1996). Characterization of cell-specific modulatory element in the murine ornithine decarboxylase promoter. *Biochem J* 316(Pt 3), 993-998.
- Panagiotidis, CA, Artandi, S, Calame, K & Silverstein, SJ (1995). Polyamines alter sequence-specific DNA-protein interactions. *Nucleic Acids Res* 23(10), 1800-1809.
- Pantazaki, AA, Anagnostopoulos, CG, Lioliou, EE & Kyriakidis, DA (1999). Characterization of ornithine decarboxylase and regulation by its antizyme in *Thermus thermophilus*. *Mol Cell Biochem* 195(1-2), 55-64.
- Parchment, RE & Pierce, GB (1989). Polyamine oxidation, programmed cell death, and regulation of melanoma in the murine embryonic limb. *Cancer Res* 49(23), 6680-6686.
- Paridaens, R, Uges, DR, Barbet, N, Choi, L, Seeghers, M, van der Graaf, WT, Groen, HJ, Dumez, H, Buuren, IV, Muskiet, F, Capdeville, R, Oosterom, AT & de Vries, EG (2000). A phase I study of a new polyamine biosynthesis inhibitor, SAM486A, in cancer patients with solid tumours. *Br J Cancer* 83(5), 594-601.
- Park, MH (1989). The essential role of hypusine in eukaryotic translation initiation factor 4D (eIF-4D). Purification of eIF-4D and its precursors and comparison of their activities. *J Biol Chem* 264, 18531-18535.
- Park, MH, Cooper, HL & Folk, JE (1981). Identification of hypusine, an unusual amino acid, in a protein from human lymphocytes and of spermidine as its biosynthetic precursor. *Proc Natl Acad Sci USA* 78, 2869-2873.
- Park, MH, Cooper, HL & Folk, JE (1982). The biosynthesis of protein-bound hypusine (N-(4-amino-2-hydroxybutyl)lysine): lysine as the amino acid precursor and the intermediate role of deoxyhypusine (N-(4-aminobutyl)lysine). *J Biol Chem* 257, 7217-7222.
- Park, MH, Joe, YA & Kang, KR (1998). Deoxyhypusine synthase activity is essential for cell viability in the yeast *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. *J Biol Chem* 273, 1677-1683.
- Park, MH, Lee, YB & Joe, YA (1997). Hypusine is essential for eukaryotic cell proliferation. *Biol Signals* 6(3), 115-123.
- Park, MH, Wolff, EC & Folk, JE (1993). Is hypusine essential for eukaryotic cell proliferation? *Trends Biochem Sci* 18(12), 475-479.
- Park, MH, Wolff, EC, Lee, YB & Folk, JE (1994). Antiproliferative effects of inhibitors of deoxyhypusine synthase. Inhibition of growth of Chinese hamster ovary cells by guanyl diamines. *J Biol Chem* 269(45), 27827-27832.
- Parry, L, Balana Fouce, R & Pegg, AE (1995). Post-transcriptional regulation of the content of spermidine/spermine N1-acetyltransferase by N1N12-bis(ethyl)spermine. *Biochem J* 305(Pt 2), 451-458.
- Paschen, W, Cleef, M, Rohn, G, Müller, M & Pajunen, AE (1993). Ischemia-induced disturbances of polyamine synthesis. *Prog Brain Res* 96, 147-160.

- Patil, N, Cox, DR, Bhat, D, Faham, M, Myers, RM & Peterson, AS (1995). A potassium channel mutation in weaver mice implicates membrane excitability in granule cell differentiation. *Nat Genet* 11, 126-129.
- Pawlik, CA, Iyengar, RV, Krull, EJ, Mason, SE, Khanna, R, Harris, LC, Potter, PM, Danks, MK & Guichard, SM (2000). Use of the ornithine decarboxylase promoter to achieve N-MYC-mediated overexpression of a rabbit carboxylesterase to sensitize neuroblastoma cells to CPT-11. *Mol Ther* 1(5 Pt 1), 457-463.
- Payne, JM & Dahmus, ME (1993). Partial purification and characterization of two distinct protein kinases that differentially phosphorylate the carboxyl-terminal domain of RNA polymerase subunit IIa. *J Biol Chem* 268, 80-87.
- Pearson, G, Robinson, F, Gibson, TB, Xu, B, Karandikar, M, Berman, K & Cobb, MH (2001). Mitogen-activated protein (MAP) kinase pathways: regulation and physiological functions. *Endoc Rev* 22, 153-183.
- Pegg, AE (1979). Investigation of the turnover of rat liver S-adenosylmethionine decarboxylase using a specific antibody. *J Biol Chem* 254, 3249-3253.
- Pegg, AE (1988). Polyamine metabolism and its importance in neoplastic growth and a target for chemotherapy. *Cancer Res* 48(4), 759-774.
- Pegg, AE & McGill, S (1979). Decarboxylation of ornithine and lysine in rat tissues. *Biochem Biophys Acta* 568, 416-427.
- Pegg, AE, Pakala, R & Bergeron, RJ (1990). Induction of spermidine/spermine N1-acetyltransferase activity in Chinese-hamster ovary cells by N1N11-bis(ethyl)nospermine (corrected) and related compounds. *Biochem J* 267(2), 331-338.
- Pegg, AE, Wiest, L & Pajunen, A (1988). Detection of proenzyme form of S-adenosylmethionine decarboxylase in extracts from rat prostate. *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 150(2), 788-793.
- Pelta, J, Livolant, F & Sikorav, J.-L. (1995). DNA aggregation induced by polyamines and cobalthexamine. *J Biol Chem* 271, 5656-5662.
- Pena, A, Reddy, CD, Wu, S, Hickok, NJ, Reddy, EP, Yumet, G, Soprano, DR & Soprano, KJ (1993). Regulation of human ornithine decarboxylase expression by the c-Myc.Max protein complex. *J Biol Chem* 268(36), 27277-27285.
- Pendeville, H, Carpino, N, Marine, J.-C, Takahashi, Y, Müller, M, Martial, JA & Cleveland, JL (2001). The ornithine decarboxylase gene is essential for cell survival during early murine development. *Mol Cell Biol* 21, 6549-6558.
- Penning, LC, Schipper, RG, Vercammen, D, Verhofstad, AA, Denecker, T, Beyaert, R & Vandenabeele, P (1998). Sensitization of tnf-induced apoptosis with polyamine synthesis inhibitors in different human and murine tumour cell lines. *Cytokine* 10(6), 423-431.
- Peralta Soler, A, Gilliard, G, Megosh, L, George, K & O'Brien, TG (1998). Polyamines regulate expression of the neoplastic phenotype in mouse skin. *Cancer Res* 58(8), 1654-1659.
- Persson, L, Holm, I & Heby, O (1988). Regulation of ornithine decarboxylase mRNA translation by polyamines. Studies using a cell-free system and a cell line with an amplified ornithine decarboxylase gene. *J Biol Chem* 263(7), 3528-3533.
- Persson, L & Pegg, AE (1984). Studies of the induction of spermidine/spermine N¹-acetyltransferase using a specific antiserum. *J Biol Chem* 259, 12364-12367.
- Persson, L, Stjernborg, L, Holm, I & Heby, O (1989). Polyamine-mediated control of mammalian S-adenosyl-L-methionine decarboxylase expression: effects on the content and translational efficiency of the mRNA. *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 160(3), 1196-1202.
- Pestova, TV, Kolupaeva, VG, Lomakin, IB, Pilipenko, EV, Shatsky, IN, Agol, VI & Hellen, CUT (2001). Molecular mechanisms of translation initiation in eukaryotes. *Proc Natl Acad Sci* 98, 7029-7036.
- Pfeffer, LM, Yang, CH, Murti, A, McCormack, SA, Viar, MJ, Ray, RM & Johnson, LR (2001). Polyamine depletion induces rapid NF- κ B activation in IEC-6 cells. *J Biol Chem* 276, In press.
- Pfeffer, LM, Yang, CH, Pfeffer, SR, Murti, A, McCormack, SA & Johnson, LR (2000). Inhibition of ornithine decarboxylase induces STAT3 tyrosine phosphorylation and DNA binding in IEC-6 cells. *Am J Physiol Cell Physiol* 278(2), C331-335.

- Piacentini, M, Fesus, L, Farrace, MG, Ghibelli, L, Piredda, L & Melino, G (1991). The expression of "tissue" transglutaminase in two human cancer cell lines is related with the programmed cell death (apoptosis). *Eur J Cell Biol* 54(2), 246-254.
- Piacenza, L, Peluffo, G & Radi, R (2001). L-arginine-dependent suppression of apoptosis in *Trypanosoma cruzi*: contribution of the nitric oxide and polyamine pathways. *Proc Natl Acad Sci USA* 98, 7301-7306.
- Picciotto, MR, Zoli, M, Lena, C, Bessis, A, Lallemand, Y, LeNovere, N, Vincent, P, Pich, EM, Brulet, P & Changeux, JP (1995). Abnormal avoidance learning in mice lacking functional high-affinity nicotine receptor in the brain. *Nature* 374, 65-67.
- Pietilä, M, Alhonen, L, Halmekytö, M, Kanter, P, Jänne, J & Porter, CW (1997). Activation of polyamine catabolism profoundly alters tissue polyamine pools and affects hair growth and female fertility in transgenic mice overexpressing spermidine/spermine N1-acetyltransferase. *J Biol Chem* 272(30), 18746-18751.
- Pietilä, M, Parkkinen, JJ, Alhonen, L & Jänne, J (2001). Relation of skin polyamines to the hairless phenotype in transgenic mice overexpressing spermidine/spermine n-acetyltransferase. *J Invest Dermatol* 116(5), 801-805.
- Pitkänen, L, Heiskala, M & Andersson, LC (2001). Expression of a novel human ornithine decarboxylase-like protein in the central nervous system and testes. *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 287, 1051-1057.
- Plaster, NM, Tawil, R, Tristani-Firouzi, M, Canun, S, Bendahhou, S, Tsunoda, A, Donaldson, MR, Iannaccone, ST, Brunt, E, Barohn, R, Clark, J, Deymeer, F, George, ALJ, Fish, FA, Hahn, A, Nitu, A, Ozdemir, C, Serdaroglu, P, Subramony, SH, Wolfe, G, Fu, YH & Ptacek, LJ (2001). Mutation in Kir2.1 cause the developmental and episodic electric phenotype of Andersen's syndrome. *Cell* 105, 511-519.
- Pohjanpelto, P, Hölttä, E & Jänne, O.A (1985) Mutant strain of Chinese hamster ovary cells with no detectable ornithine decarboxylase activity. *Mol Cell Biol* 5: 1385-1390.
- Pohjanpelto, P & Hölttä, E (1996). Phosphorylation of Okazaki-like DNA fragments in mammalian cells and role of polyamines in the processing of this DNA. *Embo J* 15(5), 1193-1200.
- Pomidor, MM, Cimildoro, R, Lazatin, B, Zheng, P, Gurr, JA, Leigh, IM, Jänne, OA, Tuan, RS & Hickok, NJ (1999). Phosphorylated human keratinocyte ornithine decarboxylase is preferentially associated with insoluble cellular proteins. *Mol Biol Cell* 10(12), 4299-4310.
- Porter, CW, Ganis, B, Libby, PR & Bergeron, RJ (1991). Correlations between polyamine analogue-induced increases in spermidine/spermine N1-acetyltransferase activity, polyamine pool depletion, and growth inhibition in human melanoma cell lines. *Cancer Res* 51(14), 3715-3720.
- Porter, CW, McManis, J, Casero, RA & Bergeron, RJ (1987). Relative abilities of bis(ethyl) derivatives of putrescine, spermidine, and spermine to regulate polyamine biosynthesis and inhibit L1210 leukemia cell growth. *Cancer Res* 47(11), 2821-2825.
- Poulin, R, Coward, JK, Lakanen, JR & Pegg, AE (1993). Enhancement of the spermidine uptake system and lethal effects of spermidine overaccumulation in ornithine decarboxylase-overproducing L1210 cells under hyposmotic stress. *J Biol Chem* 268(7), 4690-4698.
- Poulin, R, Lessard, M & Zhao, C (1995a). Inorganic cation dependence of putrescine and spermidine transport in human breast cancer cells. *J Biol Chem* 270(4), 1695-1704.
- Poulin, R, Lu, L, Ackermann, B, Bey, P & Pegg, AE (1992). Mechanism of the irreversible inactivation of mouse ornithine decarboxylase by alpha-difluoromethylornithine. Characterization of sequences at the inhibitor and coenzyme binding sites. *J Biol Chem* 267(1), 150-158.
- Poulin, R & Pegg, AE (1990). Regulation of ornithine decarboxylase expression by anisomotic shock in alpha-difluoromethylornithine-resistant L1210 cells. *J Biol Chem* 265(7), 4025-4032.
- Poulin, R, Pelletier, G & Pegg, AE (1995b). Induction of apoptosis by excessive polyamine accumulation in ornithine decarboxylase-overproducing L1210 cells. *Biochem J* 311(Pt 3), 723-727.
- Poulin, R, Zhao, C, Verma, S, Charest-Gaudreault, R & Audette, M (1998). Dependence of mammalian putrescine and spermidine transport on plasma-membrane potential: identification of an amiloride binding site on the putrescine carrier. *Biochem J* 330(Pt 3), 1283-1291.

- Prados, MD, Wara, WM, Sneed, PK, McDermott, M, Chang, SM, Rabbitt, J, Page, M, Malec, M, Davis, RL, Gutin, PH, Lamborn, K, Wilson, CB, Phillips, TL & Larson, DA (2001). Phase III trial of accelerated hyperfractionation with or without difluoromethylornithine (DFMO) versus standard fractionated radiotherapy with or without DFMO for newly diagnosed patients with glioblastoma multiforme. *Int J Radiation Oncology Biol Phys* 49, 71-77.
- Pussinen, R, Sirviö, J, Alhonen, L, Larson, J, Halmekytö, M, Koivisto, E & Jänne, J (1998). Preserved induction of long-term potentiation in the stratum radiatum in the CA1 field of hippocampal slices from transgenic mice overexpressing ornithine decarboxylase and overproducing putrescine. *Synapse* 28(4), 288-293.
- Pyronnet, S, Pradayrol, L & Sonenberg, N (2000). A cell cycle-dependent internal ribosome entry site. *Mol Cell* 5(4), 607-616.
- Radford, DM, Nakai, H, Eddy, RL, Haley, LL, Byers, MG, Henry, WM, Lawrence, DD, Porter, CW & Shows, TB (1990). Two chromosomal locations for human ornithine decarboxylase gene sequences and elevated expression in colorectal neoplasia. *Cancer Res* 50 (19), 6146-6153.
- Raney, A, Baron, AC, Mize, GJ, Law, GL & Morris, DR (2000). In vitro translation of the upstream open reading frame in the mammalian mRNA encoding S-adenosylmethionine decarboxylase. *J Biol Chem* 275(32), 24444-24450.
- Ransom, RW & Stec, NL (1988). Cooperative modulation of [3H]MK-801 binding to the N-methyl-D-aspartate receptor-ion channel complex by L-glutamate, glycine, and polyamines. *J Neurochem* 51, 830-836.
- Rao, AM, Hatcher, JF, Dogan, A & Dempsey, RJ (2000). Elevated N1-acetylspermidine levels in gerbil and rat brains after CNS injury. *J Neurochem* 74(3), 1106-1111.
- Ravanko, K, Järvinen, K, Paasinen-Sohns, A & Hölttä, E (2000). Loss of p27Kip1 from cyclin E/cyclin-dependent kinase (CDK) 2 but not from cyclin D1/CDK4 complexes in cells transformed by polyamine biosynthetic enzymes. *Cancer Res* 60(18), 5244-5253.
- Ray, RM, McCormack, SA & Johnson, LR (2001). Polyamine depletion arrests growth of IEC-6 and Caco-2 cells by different mechanisms. *Am J Physiol Gastrointest Liver Physiol* 281, G37-G43.
- Ray, RM, Viar, MJ, Yuan, Q & Johnson, LR (2000). Polyamine depletion delays apoptosis of rat intestinal epithelial cells. *Am J Physiol Cell Physiol* 278(3), C480-489.
- Ray, RM, Zimmerman, BJ, McCormack, SA, Patel, TB & Johnson, LR (1999). Polyamine depletion arrests cell cycle and induces inhibitors p21(Waf1/Cip1), p27(Kip1), and p53 in IEC-6 cells. *Am J Physiol* 276(3 Pt 1), C684-691.
- Reddig, PJ, Kim, YJ & Verma, AK (1996). Localization of the 12-O-tetradecanoylphorbol-13-acetate response of the human ornithine decarboxylase promoter to the TATA box. *Mol Carcinog* 17(2), 92-104.
- Reddy, SG, McLlheran, SM, Cochran, BJ, Worth, LL, Bishop, LA, Brown, PJ, Knutson, VP & Haddox, MK (1996). Multisite phosphorylation of ornithine decarboxylase in transformed macrophages results in increased intracellular enzyme stability and catalytic efficiency. *J Biol Chem* 271(40), 24945-24953.
- Regenass, U, Mett, H, Stanek, J, Mueller, M, Kramer, D & Porter, CW (1994). CGP 48664, a new S-adenosylmethionine decarboxylase inhibitor with broad spectrum antiproliferative and antitumor activity. *Cancer Res* 54(12), 3210-3217.
- Reimann, F & Ashcroft, FM (1999). Inwardly rectifying potassium channels. *Current Opin Cell Biol* 11, 503-508.
- Richert, ND, Davies, PJ, Jay, G & Pastan, IH (1979). Characterization of an immune complex kinase in immunoprecipitates of avian sarcoma virus-transformed fibroblasts. *J Virol* 31, 696-706.
- Riochet, DFL, Mohammad-Panah, R, Hebert, SC, MacGregor, GG, Baro, I, Guihard, G & Escande, D (2001). Inactivating properties of recombinant ROMK2 channels expressed in mammalian cells. *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 286, 376-380.
- Rogers, S, Wells, R & Rechsteiner, M (1986). Amino acid sequence common to rapidly degraded proteins: the PEST hypothesis. *Science* 234, 364-368.

- Rohn, G, Schlenker, M & Paschen, W (1992). Activity of ornithine decarboxylase and S-adenosylmethionine decarboxylase in transient cerebral ischemia: relationship to the duration of vascular occlusion. *Exp Neurol* 117(2), 210-215.
- Role, LW & Berg, DK (1996). Nicotinic receptors in the development and modulation of CNS synapses. *Neuron* 16, 1077-1085.
- Rosenberg-Hasson, Y, Strumpf, D & Kahana, C (1991). Mouse ornithine decarboxylase is phosphorylated by casein kinase-II at a predominant single location (serine 303). *Eur J Biochem* 197(2), 419-424.
- Rouzina, I & Bloomfield, VA (1998). DNA bending by small, mobile multivalent cations. *Biophys J* 74, 3152-3164.
- Ruan, H, Shantz, LM, Pegg, AE & Morris, DR (1996). The upstream open reading frame of the mRNA encoding S-adenosylmethionine decarboxylase is a polyamine-responsive translational control element. *J Biol Chem* 271(47), 29576-29582.
- Ruhl, M, Himmelsbach, M, Bahr, GM, Hammerschmid, F, Jaksche, H, Wolff, B, Aschauer, H, Farrington, GK, Probst, H, Bevec, D & Hauber, J (1993). Eukaryotic initiation factor 5A is a cellular target of the human immunodeficiency virus type 1 Rev activation domain mediating *trans*-activation. *J Cell Biol* 123, 1309-1320.
- Sakata, K, Fukuchi-Shimogori, T, Kashiwagi, K & Igarashi, K (1997). Identification of regulatory region of antizyme necessary for the negative regulation of polyamine transport. *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 238(2), 415-419.
- Sakata, K, Kashiwagi, K & Igarashi, K (2000). Properties of a polyamine transporter regulated by antizyme. *Biochem J* 347 Pt 1, 297-303.
- Sambrook, J, Fritsch, EF & Maniatis, T (1989). *Molecular Cloning: A laboratory manual*. second edit, Cold Spring Harbor laboratory press, Cold Spring Harbor, New York.
- Sanger, F, Nicklen, S & Coulson, AR (1977). DNA sequencing with chain terminating inhibitors. *Proc Natl Acad Sci* 74, 5463-5467.
- Sargent, PB (1993). The diversity of neuronal nicotinic acetylcholine receptors. *Annu Rev Neurosci* 16, 403-443.
- Sarhan, S, Dezeure, F & Seiler, N (1987). Putrescine derivatives as substrates of spermidine synthase. *Int J Biochem* 19(11), 1037-1047.
- Sarhan, S, Knodgen, B & Seiler, N (1989). The gastrointestinal tract as polyamine source for tumor growth. *Anticancer Res* 9(1), 215-223.
- Sarhan, S, Knodgen, B & Seiler, N (1992). Polyamine deprivation, malnutrition and tumor growth. *Anticancer Res* 12(2), 457-466.
- Sasaki, K, Abid, MR & Miyazaki, M (1996). Deoxyhypusine synthase gene is essential for cell viability in the yeast *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. *FEBS Lett* 384, 151-154.
- Satoh, N, Hibasami, H, Mori, K, Kaneko, H, Wakabayashi, H, Hirata, K, Sonoda, J, Nakashima, K & Uchida, A (1999). Growth inhibition of human osteosarcoma HuO9 cells by methylglyoxal bis(cyclopentylamidino)hydrazone in vitro and in vivo. *Oncol Rep* 6(3), 627-630.
- Satriano, J, Isome, M, Casero, RAJ, Thomson, SC & Blantz, RC (2001). Polyamine transport system mediates agmatine transport in mammalian cells. *Am J Physiol Cell* 281, C329-C334.
- Sauve, DM, Anderson, HJ, Ray, JM, James, WM & Roberge, M (1999). Phosphorylation-induced rearrangement of the histone H3 NH₂-terminal domain during mitotic chromosome condensation. *J Cell Biol* 145, 225-235.
- Saverio, B, Pierpaola, D, Serenella, A, Cesare, C, Bruno, M, Auro, T & Arnaldo, C (2000). Tumor progression is accompanied by significant changes in the levels of expression of polyamine metabolism regulatory genes and clusterin (sulfated glycoprotein 2) in human prostate cancer specimens. *Cancer Res* 60, 28-34.
- Scalabrino, G & Feriolo, ME (1982). Polyamines in mammalian tumors, Part II. *Adv Cancer Res* 36, 1-102.
- Schipper, RG, Penning, LC & Verhofstad, AA (2000). Involvement of polyamines in apoptosis. Facts and controversies: effectors or protectors? *Semin Cancer Biol* 10(1), 55-68.
- Schlaggar, BL, Fox, K & O'Leary, DDM (1993). Postsynaptic control of plasticity in developing somatosensory cortex. *Nature* 364, 623-626.

- Schmitz, MP, Combs, DJ & Dempsey, RJ (1993). Difluoromethylornithine decreases postischemic brain edema and blood-brain barrier breakdown. *Neurosurgery* 33(5), 882-887; discussion 887-888.
- Schnier, J, Schwelberger, HG, Smit-McBride, Z, Kang, HA & Hershey, JW (1991). Translation initiation factor 5A and its hypusine modification are essential for cell viability in the yeast *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. *Mol Cell Biol* 11(6), 3105-3114.
- Scorcioni, F, Corti, A, Davalli, P, Astancolle, S & Bettuzzi, S (2001). Manipulation of the expression of regulatory genes of polyamine metabolism results in specific alterations of the cell-cycle progression. *Biochem J* 354(Pt 1), 217-223.
- Scott, RH, Sutton, KG & Dolphin, AC (1993). Interactions of polyamines with neuronal ion channels. *Trends Neurosci* 16, 153-160.
- Seely, JE, Pösö, H & Pegg, AE (1982a). Effects of androgens on turnover of ornithine decarboxylase in mouse kidney. *J Biol Chem* 257, 7549-7553.
- Seely, JE, Pösö, H & Pegg, AE (1982b). Purification of ornithine decarboxylase from kidneys of androgen-treated mice. *Biochemistry* 21, 3394-3399.
- Seiler, N (2000). Oxidation of polyamines and brain injury. *Neurochem Res* 25(4), 471-490.
- Seiler, N & Atanassov, CL (1994). The natural polyamines and the immune system. *Progr Grug Res* 43, 87-141.
- Seiler, N, Delcros, JG & Moulinoux, JP (1996). Polyamine transport in mammalian cells. An update. *Int J Biochem Cell Biol* 28(8), 843-861.
- Sen, D & Crothers, DM (1986). Condensation of chromatin: role of multivalent cations. *Biochemistry* 25, 1495-1503.
- Shah, N, Thomas, TJ, Lewis, JS, Klinge, CM, Shirahata, A, Gelinias, C & Thomas, T (2001). Regulation of estrogenic and nuclear factor kappa B functions by polyamines and their role in polyamine analog-induced apoptosis of breast cancer cells. *Oncogene* 20(14), 1715-1729.
- Shantz, LM, Coleman, CS & Pegg, AE (1996a). Expression of an ornithine decarboxylase dominant-negative mutant reverses eukaryotic initiation factor 4E-induced cell transformation. *Cancer Res* 56(22), 5136-5140.
- Shantz, LM, Feith, DJ & Pegg, AE (2001). Targeted overexpression of ornithine decarboxylase enhances beta-adrenergic agonist-induced cardiac hypertrophy. *Biochemical J* 358, 25-32.
- Shantz, LM, Hu, RH & Pegg, AE (1996b). Regulation of ornithine decarboxylase in a transformed cell line that overexpresses translation initiation factor eIF-4E. *Cancer Res* 56(14), 3265-3269.
- Shantz, LM & Pegg, AE (1994). Overproduction of ornithine decarboxylase caused by relief of translational repression is associated with neoplastic transformation. *Cancer Res* 54(9), 2313-2316.
- Shantz, LM & Pegg, AE (1999). Translational regulation of ornithine decarboxylase and other enzymes of the polyamine pathway. *Int J Biochem Cell Biol* 31(1), 107-122.
- Shantz, LM, Viswanath, R & Pegg, AE (1994). Role of the 5'-untranslated region of mRNA in the synthesis of S-adenosylmethionine decarboxylase and its regulation by spermine. *Biochem J* 302(Pt 3), 765-772.
- Sharma, A, Glaves, D, Porter, CW, Raghavan, D & Bernacki, RJ (1997). Antitumor efficacy of N1,N11-diethylnorspermine on a human bladder tumor xenograft in nude athymic mice. *Clin Cancer Res* 3(8), 1239-1244.
- Sheaff, RJ, Singer, JD, Swanger, J, Smitherman, M, Roberts, JM & Clurman, BE (2000). Proteasomal Turnover of p21^{Cip1} Does Not Require p21^{Cip1} Ubiquitination. 5, 403-410.
- Shi, XP, Yin, KC, Ahern, J, Davis, LJ, Stern, AM & Waxman, L (1996). Effect of N1-guanyl-1,7-diaminoheptane, an inhibitor of deoxyhypusine synthase, on the growth of tumorigenic cell lines in culture. *Biochim Biophys Acta* 1310, 233-239.
- Shirahata, A & Pegg, AE (1985). Regulation of S-adenosylmethionine decarboxylase activity in rat liver and prostate. *J Biol Chem* 260, 9583-9588.
- Shirahata, A & Pegg, AE (1986). Increased content of mRNA for a precursor of S-adenosylmethionine decarboxylase in rat prostate after treatment with 2-difluoromethylornithine. *J Biol Chem* 261, 13833-13837.

- Shyng, SL, Sha, Q, Ferrigni, T, Lopatin, AN & Nichols, CG (1996). Depletion of intracellular polyamines relieves inward rectification of potassium channels. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 93(21), 12014-12019.
- Simon, DB, Karet, FE, Rodriguez-Soriano, J, Hamdan, JH, DiPietro, A, Trachtman, H, Sanjad, SA & Lifton, RP (1996). Genetic heterogeneity of Bartter's syndrome revealed by mutation in the K⁺ channel, *ROMKNat Genet* 14, 152-156.
- Simoneau, AR, Gerner, EW, Phung, M, McLaren, CE & Meyskens, FL, Jr. (2001). Alpha-difluoromethylornithine and polyamine levels in the human prostate: results of a phase IIa trial. *J Natl Cancer Inst* 93(1), 57-59.
- Sinn, E, Müller, W, Pattenpale, P, Tepler, I, Wallace, R & Leder, P (1987). Coexpression of MMTV/*v-Ha-ras* and MMTV/*c-myc* genes in transgenic mice: synergistic action of oncogens *in vivo*. *Cell* 49, 465-475.
- Sistonen, L, Hölttä, E, Lehväsliho, H, Lehtola, L & Alitalo, K (1989a). Activation of the neu tyrosine kinase induces the fos/jun transcription factor complex, the glucose transporter and ornithine decarboxylase. *J Cell Biol* 109(5), 1911-1919.
- Sistonen, L, Hölttä, E, Mäkela, TP, Keski-Oja, J & Alitalo, K (1989b). The cellular response to induction of the p21 c-Ha-ras oncoprotein includes stimulation of jun gene expression. *Embo J* 8(3), 815-822.
- Skatchkov, SN, Eaton, MJ, Krusek, J, Veh, RW, Biedermann, B, Bringmann, A, Pannicke, T, Orkand, RK & Reichenbach, A (2000). Spatial distribution of spermine/spermidine content and K(+)-current rectification in frog retinal glial (Müller) cells. *Glia* 31(1), 84-90.
- Small, L, Monette, R, Fournier, M.-C, Zurakowski, B, Fiander, H & Morley, P (2001). Characterization of cyclin D1 expression in a rat global model of cerebral ischemia. *Brain Res* 900, 26-37.
- Smit-McBride, Z, Schnier, J, Kaufman, RJ & Hershey, JW (1989). Protein synthesis initiation factor eIF-4D. Functional comparison of native and unphosphorylated forms of the protein. 264, 18527-18530.
- Smith, MK, Trempus, CS & Gilmour, SK (1998). Co-operation between follicular ornithine decarboxylase and *v-Ha-ras* induces spontaneous papillomas and malignant conversion in transgenic skin. *Carcinogenesis* 19(8), 1409-1415.
- Snyder, RD (1989). Polyamine depletion is associated with altered chromatin structure in HeLa cells. *Biochem J* 260(3), 697-704.
- Soininen, T, Liisanantti, MK & Pajunen, AEI (1996). S-adenosylmethionine decarboxylase gene expression in rat hepatoma cells: regulation by insulin and by inhibition of protein synthesis. *Biochem J* 316, 273-277.
- Southan, GJ, Szabo, C & Thiemermann, C (1994). Inhibition of the induction of nitric oxide synthase by spermine is modulated by aldehyde dehydrogenase. *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 203(3), 1638-1644.
- Srinivasan, PR, Tonin, PN, Wensing, EJ & Lewis, WH (1987). The gene for ornithine decarboxylase is co-amplified in hydroxyurea-resistant hamster cells. *J Biol Chem* 262(26), 12871-12878.
- Stanfield, PR, Davies, NW, Shelton, IA, Sutcliffe, MJ, Khan, IA, Brammar, WJ & Conley, EC (1994). A single aspartate residue is involved in both intrinsic gating and blockade by Mg²⁺ of the inward rectifier, IRK1. *J Physiol* 478, 1-6.
- Stanley, BA, Pegg, AE & Holm, I (1989). Site of pyruvate formation and processing of mammalian S-adenosylmethionine decarboxylase proenzyme. *J Biol Chem* 264, 21073-21079.
- Stefanelli, C, Pignatti, C, Tantini, B, Fattori, M, Stanic, I, Mackintosh, CA, Flamigni, F, Guarnieri, C, Caldarera, CM & Pegg, AE (2001). Effect of polyamine depletion on caspase activation: a study with spermine synthase-deficient cells. *Biochem J* 355(Pt 1), 199-206.
- Stjernborg, L, Heby, O, Mamont, P & Persson, L (1993). Polyamine-mediated regulation of S-adenosylmethionine decarboxylase expression in mammalian cells. Studies using 5'-[(Z)-4-amino-2-butenyl]methylamino-5'-deoxyadenosine, a suicide inhibitor of the enzyme. *Eur J Biochem* 214(3), 671-676.

- Streiff, RR & Bender, JF (2001). Phase 1 study of N¹-N¹¹-diethylnorspermine (DENSPM) administered TID for 6 days in patients with advanced malignancies. *Invest New Drugs* 19, 29-39.
- Suda, Y, Aizawa, S, Furuta, Y, Yagi, T, Ikawa, Y, Saitoh, K, Yamada, Y, Toyoshima, K & Yamamoto, T (1990). Induction of a variety of tumors by c-erbB2 and clonal nature of lymphomas even with the mutated gene (Val659-Glu659). *EMBO J* 9, 181-190.
- Suorsa, A, Hietala, O & Pajunen, A (1992). Developmental expression of ornithine and S-adenosylmethionine decarboxylases in mouse brain. *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 184(2), 1114-1118.
- Suppola, S, Heikkinen, S, Parkkinen, JJ, Uusi-Oukari, M, Korhonen, V.-P, Keinänen, T, Alhonen, L & Jänne, J (2001). Concurrent overexpression of ornithine decarboxylase and spermidine/spermine N1-acetyltransferase further accelerates the catabolism of hepatic polyamines in transgenic mice. *Biochem J* 358, 343-348.
- Suppola, S, Pietilä, M, Parkkinen, JJ, Korhonen, VP, Alhonen, L, Halmekytö, M, Porter, CW & Jänne, J (1999). Overexpression of spermidine/spermine N1-acetyltransferase under the control of mouse metallothionein I promoter in transgenic mice: evidence for a striking post-transcriptional regulation of transgene expression by a polyamine analogue. *Biochem J* 338(Pt 2), 311-316.
- Svensson, F, Mett, H & Persson, L (1997). CGP 48664, a potent and specific S-adenosylmethionine decarboxylase inhibitor: effects on regulation and stability of the enzyme. *Biochem J* 322(Pt 1), 297-302.
- Szabo, C, Southan, GJ, Wood, E, Thiemermann, C & Vane, JR (1994). Inhibition by spermine of the induction of nitric oxide synthase in J774.2 macrophages: requirement of a serum factor. *Br J Pharmacol* 112, 355-356.
- Tabor, CW & Tabor, H (1984). Polyamines. *Annu Rev Biochem* 53, 749-790.
- Tagliatalata, M, Ficker, E, Wible, BA & Brown, AM (1995). C-terminus determinants for Mg²⁺ and polyamine block of the inward rectifier K⁺ channel IRK1. *Embo J* 14(22), 5532-5541.
- Takai, Y, Sasaki, T & Matozaki, T (2001). Small GTP-binding proteins. *Physiol Rev* 81, 154-208.
- Takemoto, T, Nagamatsu, Y & Oka, T (1983). The study of spermidine-stimulated polypeptide synthesis in cell-free translation of mRNA from lactating mouse mammary gland. *Biochem Biophys Acta* 740, 73-79.
- Takumi, T, Ishii, T, Horio, Y, Morishige, K, Takahashi, N, Yamada, M, Yamashita, T, Kiyama, H, Sohmiya, K, Nakanishi, S & Kurachi, Y (1995). A novel ATP-dependent inward rectifier potassium channel expressed predominantly in glial cells. *J Biol Chem* 270, 16339-16346.
- Talpaz, M, Plager, C, Quesada, J, Benjamin, R, Kantarjian, H & Gutterman, J (1986). Difluoromethylornithine and leukocyte interferon: a phase I study in cancer patients. *Eur J Cancer Clin Oncol* 22(6), 685-689.
- Tanahashi, N, Murakami, Y, Minami, Y, Shimbara, N, Hendil, KB & Tanaka, K (2000). Hybrid proteasomes. Induction by interferon-gamma and contribution to ATP-dependent proteolysis. *J Biol Chem* 275 (19), 14336-14345.
- Tewari, DS, Qian, Y, Thornton, RD, Pieringer, J, Taub, R, Mochan, E & Tewari, M (1994). Molecular cloning and sequencing of a human cDNA encoding ornithine decarboxylase antizyme. *Biochim Biophys Acta* 1209(2), 293-295.
- Thomas, P, Ye, Y & Lightner, E (1996). Mutation of the pancreatic islet inward rectifier Kir6.2 also leads to familial persistent hyperinsulinemic hypoglycemia of infancy. *Hum Mol Genet* 5, 1809-1812.
- Thomas, T, Kulkarni, GD, Gallo, MA, Greenfield, N, Lewis, JS, Shirahata, A & Thomas, TJ (1997a). Effects of natural and synthetic polyamines on the conformation of an oligodeoxyribonucleotide with the estrogen response element. *Nucleic Acids Res* 25(12), 2396-2402.
- Thomas, T & Thomas, TJ (1993). Structural specificity of polyamines in modulating the binding of estrogen receptor to potential Z-DNA forming sequences. *J Recept Res* 13(8), 1115-1133.
- Thomas, T & Thomas, TJ (1994). Regulation of cyclin B1 by estradiol and polyamines in MCF-7 breast cancer cells. *Cancer Res* 54(4), 1077-1084.

- Thomas, T & Thomas, TJ (2001). Polyamines in cell growth and cell death: molecular mechanisms and therapeutic applications. *Cell Mol Life Sci* 58(2), 244-258.
- Thomas, TJ & Bloomfield, VA (1984). Ionic and structural effects on the thermal helix-coil transition of DNA complexed with natural and synthetic polyamines. *Biopolymers* 23, 1295-1306.
- Thomas, TJ, Gunnia, UB & Thomas, T (1991). Polyamine-induced B-DNA to Z-DNA conformational transition of a plasmid DNA with (dG-dC)_n insert. *J Biol Chem* 266(10), 6137-6141.
- Thomas, TJ, Shah, N, Faaland, CA, Gallo, MA, Yurkow, E & Satyaswaroop, PG (1997b). Antitumor effects of a bis(benzyl)spermine analog on MCF-7 breast cancer cells in culture and in nude mice xenografts. *Oncol Rep* 4, 5-13.
- Thompson, HJ, Herbst, EJ & Meeker, LD (1986). Chemoprevention of mammary carcinogenesis: a comparative review of the efficacy of a polyamine antimetabolite, retinoids, and selenium. *J Natl Cancer Inst* 77(3), 595-598.
- Tippin, DB & Sundaralingam, M (1997). Nine polymorphic crystal structures of d(CCGGGCCCGG), d(CCGGGCCm⁵CGG), d(Cm⁵CGGGCCm⁵CGG) and d(CCGGGCC(Br)⁵CGG) in three different conformations: effects of spermine binding and methylation on the bending and condensation of A-DNA. *J Mol Biol* 267, 1171-1185.
- Tobias, KE & Kahana, C (1993). Intersubunit location of the active site of mammalian ornithine decarboxylase as determined by hybridization of site-directed mutants. *Biochemistry* 32(22), 5842-5847.
- Tobias, KE & Kahana, C (1995). Exposure to ornithine results in excessive accumulation of putrescine and apoptotic cell death in ornithine decarboxylase overproducing mouse myeloma cells. *Cell Growth Differ* 6(10), 1279-1285.
- Tobias, KE, Mamroud-Kidron, E & Kahana, C (1993). Gly387 of murine ornithine decarboxylase is essential for the formation of stable homodimers. *Eur J Biochem* 218(1), 245-250.
- Tobias, KE, Shor, J & Kahana, C (1995). c-Myc and Max transregulate the mouse ornithine decarboxylase promoter through interaction with two downstream CACGTG motifs. *Oncogene* 11(9), 1721-1727.
- Tohyama, Y, Kameji, T & Hayashi, S (1991). Mechanisms of dramatic fluctuations of ornithine decarboxylase activity upon tonicity changes in primary cultured rat hepatocytes. *Eur J Biochem* 202(3), 1327-1331.
- Tokunaga, F, Goto, T, Koide, T, Murakami, Y, Hayashi, S, Tamura, T, Tanaka, K & Ichihara, A (1994). ATP- and antizyme-dependent endoproteolysis of ornithine decarboxylase to oligopeptides by the 26 S proteasome. *J Biol Chem* 269(26), 17382-17385.
- Tome, ME, Fiser, SM & Gerner, EW (1994). Consequences of aberrant ornithine decarboxylase regulation in rat hepatoma cells. *J Cell Physiol* 158(2), 237-244.
- Tome, ME, Fiser, SM, Payne, CM & Gerner, EW (1997). Excess putrescine accumulation inhibits the formation of modified eukaryotic initiation factor 5A (eIF-5A) and induces apoptosis. *Biochem J* 328(Pt 3), 847-854.
- Tome, ME & Gerner, EW (1997). Cellular eukaryotic initiation factor 5A content as a mediator of polyamine effects on growth and apoptosis. *Biol Signals* 6(3), 150-156.
- Tonin, PN, Stallings, RL, Carman, MD, Bertino, JR, Wright, JA, Srinivasan, PR & Lewis, WH (1987). Chromosomal assignment of amplified genes in hydroxyurea-resistant hamster cells. *Cytogenet Cell Genet* 45(2), 102-108.
- Töpert, C, Döring, F, Wischmeyer, E, Karschin, C, Brockhaus, J, Ballanyi, K, Derst, C & Karschin, A (1998). Kir2.4: a novel K⁺ inward rectifier channel associated with motoneurons of cranial nerve nuclei. *J Neurosci* 18, 4096-4105.
- Tosaka, Y, Tanaka, H, Yano, Y, Masai, K, Nozaki, M, Yomogida, K, Otani, S, Nojima, H & Nishimune, Y (2000). Identification and characterization of testis specific ornithine decarboxylase antizyme (OAZ-t) gene: expression in haploid germ cells and polyamine-induced frameshifting. *Genes Cells* 5(4), 265-276.
- Tsirka, S & Coffino, P (1992). Dominant negative mutants of ornithine decarboxylase. *J Biol Chem* 267(32), 23057-23062.

- Tsuji, T, Todd, R, Meyer, C, McBride, J, Liao, PH, Huang, MF, Chou, MY, Donoff, RB & Wong, DT (1998). Reduction of ornithine decarboxylase antizyme (ODC-Az) level in the 7,12-dimethylbenz(a)anthracene-induced hamster buccal pouch carcinogenesis model. *Oncogene* 16(26), 3379-3385.
- Tsuji, T, Usui, S, Aida, T, Tachikawa, T, Hu, GF, Sasaki, A, Matsumura, T, Todd, R & Wong, DT (2001). Induction of epithelial differentiation and DNA demethylation in hamster malignant oral keratinocyte by ornithine decarboxylase antizyme. *Oncogene* 20(1), 24-33.
- Tsakamoto, AS, Grosschedl, R, Guzman, RC, Parslow, T & Varmus, E (1988). Expression of the int-1 gene in transgenic mice is associated with mammary gland hyperplasia and adenocarcinomas in male and female mice. *Cell* 55, 619-625.
- Tyagi, AK, Tabor, CW & Tabor, H (1981). Ornithine decarboxylase from *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. *J Biol Chem* 256, 12156-12163.
- Valencia, A, Chardin, P, Wittinghofer, A & Sander, C (1991). The ras protein family: Evolutionary tree and role of conserved amino acids. *Biochemistry* 30, 4637-4648.
- van Daalen Wetters, T, Brabant, M & Coffino, P (1989a). Regulation of mouse ornithine decarboxylase activity by cell growth, serum and tetradecanoyl phorbol acetate is governed primarily by sequences within the coding region of the gene. *Nucleic Acids Res* 17(23), 9843-9860.
- van Daalen Wetters, T, Macrae, M, Brabant, M, Sittler, A & Coffino, P (1989b). Polyamine-mediated regulation of mouse ornithine decarboxylase is posttranslational. *Mol Cell Biol* 9(12), 5484-5490.
- van den Berg, GA, Kingma, AW, Visser, GH & Muskiet, FA (1988). Gestational-age-dependent concentrations of polyamines, their conjugates and metabolites in urine and amniotic fluid. *Br J Obstet Gynaecol* 95(7), 669-675.
- van Kranen, HJ, van de Zande, L, van Kreijl, CF, Bisschop, A & Wieringa, B (1987). Cloning and nucleotide sequence of rat ornithine decarboxylase cDNA. *Gene* 60(2-3), 145-155.
- Van Steeg, H, Van Oostrom, CT, Hodemaekers, HM, Peters, L & Thomas, AA (1991). The translation in vitro of rat ornithine decarboxylase mRNA is blocked by its 5' untranslated region in a polyamine-independent way. *Biochem J* 274(Pt 2), 521-526.
- van Steeg, H, van Oostrom, CT, Hodemaekers, HM & van Kreyl, CF (1990). Cloning and functional analysis of the rat ornithine decarboxylase-encoding gene. *Gene* 93(2), 249-256.
- van Steeg, H, van Oostrom, CT, Martens, JW, van Kreyl, C, Schepens, J & Wieringa, B (1989). Nucleotide sequence of the human ornithine decarboxylase gene. *Nucleic Acids Res* 17(21), 8855-8856.
- van Steeg, H, van Oostrom, TM, van Kranen, HJ & van Kreijl, CF (1988). Nucleotide sequence of the rat ornithine decarboxylase gene. *Nucleic Acids Res* 16(16), 8173-8174.
- Verma, AK (1988). Inhibition of tumor promoter 12-O-tetradecanoylphorbol-13-acetate-induced synthesis of epidermal ornithine decarboxylase messenger RNA and diacylglycerol-promoted mouse skin tumor formation by retinoic acid. *Cancer Res* 48(8), 2168-2173.
- Verma, AK, Erickson, D & Dolnick, BJ (1986a). Increased mouse epidermal ornithine decarboxylase activity by the tumour promoter 12-O-tetradecanoylphorbol 13-acetate involves increased amounts of both enzyme protein and messenger RNA. *Biochem J* 237(1), 297-300.
- Verma, AK, Pong, RC & Erickson, D (1986b). Involvement of protein kinase C activation in ornithine decarboxylase gene expression in primary culture of newborn mouse epidermal cells and in skin tumor promotion by 12-O-tetradecanoylphorbol-13-acetate. *Cancer Res* 46(12 Pt 1), 6149-6155.
- Verma, R & Deshaies, RJ (2000). A proteasome howdunit: the case of the missing signal. *Cell* 101, 341-344.
- Vetter, DE, Liberman, MC, Mann, J, Barhanin, J, Boulter, J, Brown, MC, Saffiotte-Kolman, J, Heinemann, SF & Elgohhen, AB (1999). Role of alpha 9 nicotinic ACh receptor subunits in the development and function of cochlear efferent innervation. *Neuron* 23, 93-103.
- Walhout, AJM, Gubbels, JM, Bernards, R, van der Vliet, PC & Timmers, HTM (1997). c-Myc/Max heterodimers bind cooperatively to the E-box sequences located in the first intron of the rat ornithine decarboxylase (ODC) gene. *Nucleic Acids Res* 25(8), 1516-1525.

- Wang, JY, McCormack, SA, Viar, MJ & Johnson, LR (1991). Stimulation of proximal small intestinal mucosal growth by luminal polyamines. *Am J Physiol* 261(3 Pt 1), G504-511.
- Wang, JY, McCormack, SA, Viar, MJ, Wang, H, Tzen, CY, Scott, RE & Johnson, LR (1993). Decreased expression of protooncogenes c-fos, c-myc, and c-jun following polyamine depletion in IEC-6 cells. *Am J Physiol* 265(2 Pt 1), G331-338.
- Wang, T.-W, Lu, L, Wang, D & Thompson, JE (2001d). Isolation and characterization of senescence-induced cDNAs encoding deoxyhypusine synthase and eucaryotic translation initiation factor 5A from tomato. *J Biol Chem* 276, 17541-17549.
- Wang, Y, Devereux, W, Stewart, TM & Casero, RA, Jr. (1999). Cloning and characterization of human polyamine-modulated factor-1, a transcriptional cofactor that regulates the transcription of the spermidine/spermine N(1)-acetyltransferase gene. *J Biol Chem* 274(31), 22095-22101.
- Wang, Y, Devereux, W, Stewart, TM & Casero, RA, Jr. (2001a). Characterization of the interaction between the transcription factors human polyamine modulated factor (PMF-1) and NF-E2-related factor 2 (Nrf-2) in the transcriptional regulation of the spermidine/spermine N1-acetyltransferase (SSAT) gene. *Biochem J* 355(Pt 1), 45-49.
- Wang, Y, Devereux, W, Woster, PM & Casero, RA (2001b). Cloning and characterization of the mouse polyamine-modulated factor-1 (mPMF-1) gene: an alternatively spliced homologue of the human transcription factor. *Biochem J* 359, 387-392.
- Wang, Y, Devereux, W, Woster, PM, Stewart, TM, Hacker, A & Casero, RA (2001c). Cloning and characterization of a human polyamine oxidase that is inducible by polyamine analogue exposure. *Cancer Res* 61, 5370-5373.
- Warrell, RPJ & Burchenal, JH (1983). Methylglyoxal-bis(guanyldrazone) (methyl-GAG): current status and future prospects. *J Clin Oncol* 1, 52-65.
- Wasylyk, B, Hagman, J & A, G.-H (1998). Est transcription factors: nuclear effectors of the RAS-MAP-kinase signaling pathway. *Trends Biochem Sci* 23, 213-216.
- Watanabe, S, Kusama-Eguchi, K, Kobayashi, H & Igarashi, K (1991). Estimation of polyamine binding to macromolecules and ATP in bovine lymphocytes and rat liver. *J Biol Chem* 266(31), 20803-20809.
- Weiner, KX & Dias, JA (1992). Developmental regulation of ornithine decarboxylase (ODC) in rat testis: comparison of changes in ODC activity with changes in ODC mRNA levels during testicular maturation. *Biol Reprod* 46(4), 617-622.
- Wen, L, Huang, JK & Blackshear, PJ (1989). Rat ornithine decarboxylase gene. Nucleotide sequence, potential regulatory elements, and comparison to the mouse gene. *J Biol Chem* 264(15), 9016-9021.
- Wible, BA, Taglialatela, M, Ficker, E & Brown, AM (1994). Gating of inwardly rectifying K⁺ channels localized to a single negatively charged residue. *Nature* 371, 687-708.
- Williams, K (1997). Interactions of polyamines with ion channels. *Biochem J* 325(Pt 2), 289-297.
- Williams, K, Romano, C & Molinoff, PB (1989). Effects of polyamines on the binding of [3H]MK-801 to the N-methyl-D-aspartate receptor: pharmacological evidence for the existence of a polyamine recognition site. *Mol Pharmacol* 36(4), 575-581.
- Winqvist, R, Mäkela, TP, Seppänen, P, Jänne, OA, Alhonen-Hongisto, L, Jänne, J, Grzeschik, KH & Alitalo, K (1986). Human ornithine decarboxylase sequences map to chromosome regions 2pter----p23 and 7cen----qter but are not coamplified with the NMYC oncogene. *Cytogenet Cell Genet* 42(3), 133-140.
- Worth, LL, Cochran, BJ & Haddox, MK (1994). Phosphorylation of ornithine decarboxylase at both serine and threonine residues in the ODC-overproducing, Abelson virus-transformed RAW264 cell line. *Cancer Res* 54(15), 3967-3970.
- Xiang, Z, Hunguenard, JR & Prince, DA (1998). Cholinergic switching within neocortical inhibitory networks. *Science* 281, 985-988.
- Xie, X, Tome, ME & Gerner, EW (1997). Loss of intracellular putrescine pool-size regulation induces apoptosis. *Exp Cell Res* 230(2), 386-392.
- Xu, A & Chen, KY (2001). Hypusine is required for a sequence-specific interaction of eukaryotic initiation factor 5A with postsystematic evolution of ligands by exponential enrichment RNAJ *Biol Chem* 276, 2555-2561.

- Yamada, K, Ji, JJ, Yuan, H, Miki, T, Sato, S, Horimoto, N, Shimizu, T, Seino, S & Inagaki, N (2001). Protective role of ATP-sensitive potassium channels in hypoxia-induced generalized seizure. *Science* 292, 1543-1546.
- Yamada, M & Kurachi, Y (1995). Spermine gates inward-rectifying muscarinic but not ATP-sensitive K⁺ channels in rabbit atrial myocytes. *J Biol Chem* 270, 9289-9294.
- Yang, D, Hayashi, H, Takii, T, Mizutani, Y, Inukai, Y & Onozaki, K (1997). Interleukin-1-induced growth inhibition of human melanoma cells. Interleukin-1-induced antizyme expression is responsible for ornithine decarboxylase activity down-regulation. *J Biol Chem* 272(6), 3376-3383.
- Yang, J, Jan, YN & Jan, LY (1995). Control of rectification and permeation by residues in two distinct domains in an inward rectifier K⁺ channel. *Neuron* 14(5), 1047-1054.
- Yao, J, Zadworny, D, Aggrey, SE, Kuhnlein, U & Hayes, JF (1998). Bovine ornithine decarboxylase gene: cloning, structure and polymorphisms. *DNA Seq* 8(4), 203-213.
- Yao, J, Zadworny, D, Kuhnlein, U & Hayes, JF (1995). Molecular cloning of a bovine ornithine decarboxylase cDNA and its use in the detection of restriction fragment length polymorphisms in Holsteins. *Genome* 38(2), 325-331.
- Yoshida, M, Meksuriyen, D, Kashiwagi, K, Kawai, G & Igarashi, K (1999) Polyamine stimulation of the synthesis of oligopeptide-binding protein (OppA). Involvement of a structural change of the Shine-Dalgarno sequence and the initiation codon aug in oppa mRNA *J Biol Chem* 274(32), 22723-22728.
- Zawia, NH, Mattia, CJ & Bondy, SC (1991). Differential effects of difluoromethylornithine on basal and induced activity of cerebral ornithine decarboxylase and mRNA *Neuropharmacology* 30(4), 337-343.
- Zhao, B, Kumar, AP & Butler, AP (2000). A negative regulatory element within the proximal promoter region of the rat ornithine decarboxylase gene. *Mol Carcinog* 29(4), 212-218.
- Zhu, C, Lang, DW & Coffino, P (1999). Antizyme2 is a negative regulator of ornithine decarboxylase and polyamine transport. *J Biol Chem* 274(37), 26425-26430.
- Zuk, D & Jacobson, A (1998). A single amino acid substitution in yeast eIF-5A results in mRNA stabilization. *EMBO* 17, 2914-2925.